

**NITROUS OXIDE EMISSIONS: MEASUREMENTS IN CORN AND SIMULATIONS  
AT FIELD AND REGIONAL SCALE**

by

MIGUEL ANDRES ARANGO ARGOTI

B.S., National University of Colombia-Palmira, 2003  
M.S., University of Puerto Rico-Mayagüez, 2007

AN ABSTRACT OF A DISSERTATION

submitted in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree

DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY

Department of Agronomy  
College of Agriculture

KANSAS STATE UNIVERSITY  
Manhattan, Kansas

2013

## Abstract

Nitrogen is critical for plant growth and is a major cost of inputs in production agriculture. Too much nitrogen (N) is also an environmental concern. Agricultural soils account for 85% of anthropogenic N<sub>2</sub>O which is a major greenhouse gas. Management strategies for N fertilization and tillage are necessary for enhancing N use efficiency and reducing negative impacts of N to the environment. The different management practices induce changes in substrate availability for microbial activity that may result in increasing or reducing net N<sub>2</sub>O emitted from soils. The objectives of this research were to (1) integrate results from field studies to evaluate the effect of different management strategies on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions using a meta-analysis, (2) quantify N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions under no-tillage (NT) and tilled (T) agricultural systems and the effect of different N source and placements, (3) perform sensitivity analysis, calibration and validation of the Denitrification Decomposition (DNDC) model for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, and (4) analyze future scenarios of precipitation and temperature to evaluate the potential effects of climate change on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agro-ecosystems in Kansas.

Based on the meta-analysis there was no significant effect of broadcast and banded N placement. Synthetic N fertilizer usually had higher N<sub>2</sub>O emission than organic N fertilizer. Crops with high N inputs as well as clay soils had higher N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes. No-till and conventional till did not have significant differences regarding N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. In the field study, N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions were not significantly different between tillage systems and N source. The banded N application generally had higher emissions than broadcasted N. Slow release N fertilizer as well as split N applications reduced N<sub>2</sub>O flux without affecting yield. Simulations of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were more sensitive to changes in soil parameters such as pH, soil organic carbon (SOC), field capacity (FIELD) and bulk density (BD), with pH and SOC as the most sensitive parameters. The N<sub>2</sub>O simulations performed using Denitrification Decomposition model on till (Urea) had higher model efficiency followed by no-till (compost), no-till (urea) and till (compost). At the regional level, changes in climate (precipitation and temperature) increased N<sub>2</sub>O emission from agricultural soils in Kansas. The conversion from T to NT reduced N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in crops under present conditions as well as under future climatic conditions.

**NITROUS OXIDE EMISSIONS: MEASUREMENTS IN CORN AND SIMULATIONS  
AT FIELD AND REGIONAL SCALE**

by

MIGUEL ANDRES ARANGO ARGOTI

B.S., National University of Colombia-Palmira, 2003  
M.S., University of Puerto Rico-Mayagüez, 2007

A DISSERTATION

submitted in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree

DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY

Department of Agronomy  
College of Agriculture

KANSAS STATE UNIVERSITY  
Manhattan, Kansas

2013

Approved by:

Major Professor  
Dr. Charles W. Rice

# **Copyright**

MIGUEL ANDRES ARANGO ARGOTI

2013

## Abstract

Nitrogen is critical for plant growth and is a major cost of inputs in production agriculture. Too much nitrogen (N) is also an environmental concern. Agricultural soils account for 85% of anthropogenic N<sub>2</sub>O which is a major greenhouse gas. Management strategies for N fertilization and tillage are necessary for enhancing N use efficiency and reducing negative impacts of N to the environment. The different management practices induce changes in substrate availability for microbial activity that may result in increasing or reducing net N<sub>2</sub>O emitted from soils. The objectives of this research were to (1) integrate results from field studies to evaluate the effect of different management strategies on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions using a meta-analysis, (2) quantify N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions under no-tillage (NT) and tilled (T) agricultural systems and the effect of different N source and placements, (3) perform sensitivity analysis, calibration and validation of the Denitrification Decomposition (DNDC) model for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, and (4) analyze future scenarios of precipitation and temperature to evaluate the potential effects of climate change on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agro-ecosystems in Kansas.

Based on the meta-analysis there was no significant effect of broadcast and banded N placement. Synthetic N fertilizer usually had higher N<sub>2</sub>O emission than organic N fertilizer. Crops with high N inputs as well as clay soils had higher N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes. No-till and conventional till did not have significant differences regarding N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. In the field study, N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions were not significantly different between tillage systems and N source. The banded N application generally had higher emissions than broadcasted N. Slow release N fertilizer as well as split N applications reduced N<sub>2</sub>O flux without affecting yield. Simulations of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were more sensitive to changes in soil parameters such as pH, soil organic carbon (SOC), field capacity (FIELD) and bulk density (BD), with pH and SOC as the most sensitive parameters. The N<sub>2</sub>O simulations performed using Denitrification Decomposition model on till (Urea) had higher model efficiency followed by no-till (compost), no-till (urea) and till (compost). At the regional level, changes in climate (precipitation and temperature) increased N<sub>2</sub>O emission from agricultural soils in Kansas. The conversion from T to NT reduced N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in crops under present conditions as well as under future climatic conditions.

## Table of Contents

List of Figures .....	ix
List of Tables .....	xiv
Acknowledgements.....	xvi
Dedication.....	xvii
Chapter 1 - Introduction.....	1
Nitrogen cycling in the agro-ecosystems.....	2
Processes related to N <sub>2</sub> O emissions.....	2
Management strategies for reducing N <sub>2</sub> O emissions.....	4
Soil N <sub>2</sub> O emission simulation by process-based models.....	6
Objectives .....	8
References.....	8
Chapter 2 - Agricultural land management for N <sub>2</sub> O emissions reduction: Meta-analysis .....	14
Abstract.....	14
Introduction.....	14
Materials and methods .....	16
Data collection .....	16
Data analysis .....	17
Statistical analysis.....	18
Results.....	20
Strategies to reduce N <sub>2</sub> O emissions .....	20
Change in fertilizer placement and timing.....	20
Change in fertilizer N source .....	20
Crop, soils and tillage .....	21
Reduce fertilizer N application rate .....	21
Discussion.....	22
Conclusions.....	27
References.....	27
Chapter 3 - Impact of N management strategies on N <sub>2</sub> O emissions on tillage systems. ....	50

Abstract.....	50
Introduction.....	50
Methodology.....	52
Study site.....	52
Experiment I.....	52
Experiment II .....	52
Experiment III.....	53
Nitrous oxide flux measurements .....	53
Ancillary measurements.....	55
Experimental Design.....	55
Results.....	57
Experiment I: Tillage, Urea and Compost effects.....	57
Experiment II: N management and tillage effect .....	60
Experiment III: Effect of short-term no-tillage management on N <sub>2</sub> O emissions .....	62
Grain yield, N uptake and N <sub>2</sub> O emissions as a function of yield and N uptake .....	63
Discussion.....	64
Conclusions.....	68
References.....	68
Chapter 4 - Sensitivity analysis, calibration and validation in modeling N <sub>2</sub> O: Application to	
DNDC for corn production.....	86
Abstract.....	86
Introduction.....	86
Methods .....	88
The DNDC model .....	88
Sensitivity Analysis .....	89
Model calibration and validation .....	90
Uncertainty Analysis.....	92
Results.....	92
Sensitivity analysis (SA).....	93
Model calibration and validation .....	94
Discussion.....	94

Sensitive parameters .....	94
Calibration and validation .....	98
Conclusions.....	100
References.....	100
Chapter 5 - Evaluation of climate change on N <sub>2</sub> O emissions in Kansas agro-ecosystems.....	124
Abstract.....	124
Introduction.....	124
Methodology.....	126
Study area.....	126
Data.....	127
Scenarios of precipitation and temperature.....	128
Scenarios of N <sub>2</sub> O emissions.....	129
GIS datasets for Nitrous Oxide simulations using DNDC.....	129
Management practices.....	130
Uncertainty analysis.....	131
Uncertainty due to soil conditions .....	132
Results.....	132
Precipitation and temperature scenarios .....	132
Regional N <sub>2</sub> O simulations.....	134
Discussion.....	137
Conclusions.....	140
References.....	140
Chapter 6 - Summary .....	170
References.....	173
Appendix A - Chapter 4.....	174
Appendix B - Chapter 5 .....	180



## List of Figures

Figure 1.1. Diagram describing the interaction among ecological drivers, soil environmental factors and biochemical processes in DNDC model (Li, 2000) .....	13
Figure 2.1 Main steps for developing a systematic literature review or meta-analysis. In parenthesis are the number of papers found in each step (Adapted from Moher et al., 2009) .....	36
Figure 2.2 N lost by fertilizer placement and timing as management strategies for reducing N <sub>2</sub> O fluxes in terms of Nlost (Left) and emission factor (%EF) (Right). 95%CI and means for broadcasted and split N application (BC-SP), broadcast N application (BC), banded and split N application (B-SP), band application of N (B). .....	37
Figure 2.3 Effect of fertilizer types on N <sub>2</sub> O emissions, shown as Nlost (Left) and percentage of N lost based on emission factor (EF). Mean effect and 95% CI are shown. U, Urea. U+F is referred as U plus any other chemical N fertilizer such as AN, AP, DAP and NPK. EEF, included Nitrification and Urease inhibitors, and coated-urea. Organic, stands for manure and compost treatments. F+O included chemical fertilizer above mentioned + organic amendments. AN, Ammonium Nitrate. AA, Anhydrous ammonia. ....	38
Figure 2.4 Crop effect on N lost by total % N lost (Left) and percentage of N lost using emission factor methodology (%EF). 95%CI and mean values for winter-wheat (W), sugar cane (SC), soybean (S), rice-winter wheat rotation (R-W), rice (R), potato (P); corn (C), corn-winter wheat rotation (C-W), corn-soybean rotation (C-S) and barley (B). ....	39
Figure 2.5 Effect of soil types on N lost by total percentage Nlost (left) and percentage of N lost using the emission factor methodology (%EF). Fifteen soil types were analyzed for %N lost and soil types for emission factor approach. ....	40
Figure 2.6 N lost by N <sub>2</sub> O emissions in till (CT) and no-till (NT) systems, shown as % N lost (right) and emission factor approach (%EF) (left). ....	41
Figure 2.7. Site-specific (location, dashed line) and the population average (fixed, solid line) predicted N <sub>2</sub> O obtained from null model. Dashed-red line represents the. Numbers in each panel represents the location number in Table 2.1. ....	42

Figure 2.8. Prediction of cumulative N <sub>2</sub> O-N per location from the complete model: Site-specific (dashed line) , and population average (solid line). This figure reflects the effect of crops, soils and N-source. Numbers in each panel represents the location number in Table 2.1....	43
Figure 2.9 Effect of different N source (Anhydrous ammonia -AA-, Ammonium nitrate -AN-, efficient enhanced N fertilizer -EEF-) on N <sub>2</sub> O emission under clay soil type in corn and corn-soybean rotation.....	44
Figure 2.10. Effect of different N source (Anhydrous ammonia -AA-, Ammonium nitrate -AN-, efficient enhanced N fertilizer -EEF-) on N <sub>2</sub> O emission under loam soil type in corn and corn-soybean rotation.....	45
Figure 3.1. (A) Banded N application, (B) Location of rings in surface banded fertilization treatments. R <sub>on-band</sub> rings placed on fertilizer bands and R <sub>off-band</sub> refers to rings placed outside fertilizer band, and (C) Chamber-base technique for gas sampling.....	72
Figure 3.2. Precipitation (mm) and water-filled pore space (%) recorded during the period of study.....	73
Figure 3.3. Daily N <sub>2</sub> O emissions from T and NT systems under compost (C) and Urea (F) (Experiment I). Arrows indicate management operations. Dashed: Application of compost, Solid: Application of urea.....	74
Figure 3.4. Daily N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions from experiment II. Tillage represented by dashed lines and No-tillage represented by solid lines. Different colors represent the treatments as follows: Red circle is the surface banded (SB), blue rectangle is the sub-surface application of N at 5cm depth (SUB) except 2011 which was applied at 10cm depth, orange square is the polymer-coated urea and purple triangle is the split application of N (SP).....	75
Figure 3.5. Daily N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions from the short-term no-tillage experiment under different management strategies (Experiment III). BC: Broadcast N application, C: Control (No fertilizer), SB: Surface banded N application, SUB: Sub-surface N application (5cm), CU: Nitamin in 2009 and polymer-coated urea in 2010 .....	76
Figure 3.6. Cumulative N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions –Long-term no-tillage experiment I (upper panel) and II (lower panel). Growing season 2009, 2010, and 2011.....	77
Figure 3.7. Cumulative N <sub>2</sub> O-N emission in the short-term no-till experiment –Experiment III. Growing season 2008, 2009, and 2010.....	78

Figure 3.8. a) NO <sub>3</sub> -N and b) NH <sub>4</sub> -N content in soil during growing season in the long-term tillage experiment (Experiment I).....	79
Figure 3.9. a) NO <sub>3</sub> -N and b) NH <sub>4</sub> -N content in soil during growing season in the long-term tillage experiment (Experiment II).....	80
Figure 3.10. a) NO <sub>3</sub> -N and b) NH <sub>4</sub> -N content in soil during growing season in the short-term tillage experiment (Experiment III).....	81
Figure 4.1. Flowchart describing the methodology for model sensitivity, calibration, and validation.....	107
Figure 4.2. Patterns observed in SA using two aggregation methods. Mean (MN) and median (MD) aggregation figures are displayed at the upper and lower side, respectively. A non-sensitive parameter is included in the lower panel (HYDRO).....	108
Figure 4.3. Nash-Sutcliffe Model Efficiently (ME) for N <sub>2</sub> O based on mean (MN) approach. ..	109
Figure 4.4. Mean sensitive index of the aggregation methods in each of the management practices and parameters. The sensitive parameters are shown except one non-sensitive parameter (HYDRO).....	110
Figure 4.5. Model efficiency using mean (MN) aggregation approach for calibration (2009) and validation datasets (2010, 2011). ..	111
Figure 4.6. R <sup>2</sup> values for calibration and validation datasets using the mean aggregation method (MN). ..	112
Figure 4.7. Modeling results using the different approaches compared with the daily observed N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions from 2009: median (MD [circles]), mean (MN [triangles]), and cumulative (CM [pluses]). ..	113
Figure 4.8. Modeling results using the different approaches compared with the daily observed N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions from 2010: median (MD [circles]), mean (MN [triangles]), and cumulative (CM [pluses]). ..	114
Figure 4.9. Modeling results using the different approaches compared with the daily observed N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions from 2011: median (MD [circles]), mean (MN [triangles]), and cumulative (CM [pluses]). ..	115
Figure 5.1. Grid points of the space domain (state of Kansas). The stars represent the locations of the 23 long-term weather stations across nine climate divisions.....	146

Figure 5.2. Change factor Methodology for calculating future changes in precipitation and temperature. ....	147
Figure 5.3. Spatial variability in soil environmental drivers .....	148
Figure 5.4. HUC14 watersheds (2052 watersheds) colored by agricultural zones.....	149
Figure 5.5. Crop distribution across Kansas per watershed in Mha ( $1 \times 10^3$ ha). a) Corn, b) Sorghum, c) Soybean and d) Winter wheat .....	149
Figure 5.6 Change factor for maximum temperature. RCMs are represented by solid color lines. The blue area is the 5 and 95 percentile.....	150
Figure 5.7. Interaction RCM x Climate zones for change factors of maximum temperature (CFmax). ....	151
Figure 5.8. Interaction RCM x Season for change factor for maximum temperature (CFmax). ....	152
Figure 5.9. Interaction Climate Zones x Season for change factor of maximum temperature (CFmax). ....	153
Figure 5.10. Change factor for minimum temperature. RCMs are represented by solid color lines. The blue area is the 5 and 95 percentile.....	154
Figure 5.11. RCM x season for change factor of minimum temperature (CFmin) .....	155
Figure 5.12. Change factor for precipitation. RCMs are represented by solid color lines. The blue area is the 5 and 95 percentile.....	156
Figure 5.13. Precipitation change factors in term of percentage of change.....	157
Figure 5.14 $N_2O-N$ emissions ( $kg\ ha^{-1}\ yr^{-1}$ ) under (a) non-irrigated and (b) irrigated till (CT) and no-till (NT) systems. ....	159
Figure 5.15. Change in $N_2O$ emissions in non-irrigated cropping systems in Kansas due to conversion from conventional tillage to no-tillage. Mean and 95% confidence intervals. Values below zero represent reduction in $N_2O$ emissions. ....	160
Figure 5.16. Cumulative distribution of $N_2O$ emissions from observed and RCM datasets for non-irrigated conventional tillage. ....	161
Figure 5.17. Cumulative distribution of $N_2O-N$ emissions from observed (Obs) and different RCM datasets for non-irrigated no-tillage system. ....	162
Figure 5.18. Changes in area-weighted $N_2O$ emissions ( $Mg\ N_2O-N\ yr^{-1}$ ) in non-irrigated corn in Kansas due to conversion from conventional tillage to no tillage. Observed (Obs) and RCM datasets. ....	163

Figure 5.19. Changes in area-weighted N <sub>2</sub> O emissions (Mg N <sub>2</sub> O-N yr <sup>-1</sup> ) in non-irrigated sorghum in Kansas due to conversion from conventional tillage to no tillage. Observed (Obs) and RCM datasets. ....	164
Figure 5.20. Changes in area-weighted N <sub>2</sub> O emissions (Mg N <sub>2</sub> O-N yr <sup>-1</sup> ) in non-irrigated soybean in Kansas due to conversion from conventional tillage to no tillage. Observed (Obs) and RCM datasets. ....	165
Figure 5.21. Changes in area-weighted N <sub>2</sub> O emissions (Mg N <sub>2</sub> O-N yr <sup>-1</sup> ) in non-irrigated winter wheat in Kansas due to conversion from conventional tillage to no tillage. Observed (Obs) and RCM datasets. ....	166
Figure 5.22. Frequencies of N <sub>2</sub> O-N simulations with Monte Carlo approach.....	167

## List of Tables

Table 2.1 Studies used in the meta-analysis. ....	46
Table 2.2 ANOVA table of the exponential regression models evaluating the relation N input (kg ha <sup>-1</sup> ) N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions (kg ha <sup>-1</sup> yr <sup>-1</sup> ).....	49
Table 3.1. Soil chemical characteristics at 0-5cm depth.....	82
Table 3.2. Management practices for evaluation N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions in corn.....	82
Table 3.3. Effect of tillage and N-management on cumulative N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions, grain yield, N uptake, and N <sub>2</sub> O emission per unit of biomass N uptake in experiment I. ....	83
Table 3.4. Effect of tillage and N-management on cumulative N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions, grain yield, N uptake, and N <sub>2</sub> O emission per unit of biomass N uptake in experiment II (No detected significant differences at probability level of 5%).....	84
Table 3.5. Effect of tillage and N-management on cumulative N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions, grain yield, N uptake, and N <sub>2</sub> O emission per unit of biomass N uptake in experiment III. ....	85
Table 4.1 Climate, soil, crop and management parameters in the Denitrification–Decomposition model.....	116
Table 4.2. Studies that performed sensitivity analysis and calibration of the Denitrification– Decomposition model for N <sub>2</sub> O fluxes.....	118
Table 4.3. Validation studies comparing Denitrification–Decomposition model prediction and observed values (not all the studies below performed model calibration or sensitivity analysis) .....	119
Table 4.4. Feasible range, optimum values and behavioral range of parameter values for N <sub>2</sub> O simulations .....	122
Table 5.1. Climate model data available in NARCCAP used for N <sub>2</sub> O regional simulations.....	168
Table 5.2. SSURGO Soil Attributes .....	168
Table 5.3 Planting and harvest dates for corn, soybean, winter wheat and sorghum. ....	169
Table A.1 Data sets of observed daily N <sub>2</sub> O emissions (kg N ha <sup>-1</sup> day <sup>-1</sup> ) for DNDC calibration and validation.....	174
Table A.2 Data sets of observed cumulative N <sub>2</sub> O emissions (kg N ha <sup>-1</sup> yr <sup>-1</sup> ) for DNDC calibration and validation.....	179

Table B.1 Long-term weather stations in the state of Kansas.....	180
Table B.2 K-S test results for comparing same RCM driven by different GCMs.....	181
Table B.3 K-S test for comparing T vs. NT area-weighted N <sub>2</sub> O emissions (Mg N yr <sup>-1</sup> ) per dataset .....	183

## **Acknowledgements**

I would like to express my gratitude to my major professor, Dr. Charles W. Rice for providing me this opportunity to accomplish my doctoral studies and for his guidance and encouragement. I also want to thank to my Ph.D. committee members Dr. Avaduvai Anandhi Swamy, Dr. Juan Du and Dr. Gerard Kluitenberg for your valuable inputs and time. I would like to extend my gratitude to the staff at Kansas State University Agronomy North Farm for your great help during field work. My gratitude is also extended to the graduate and undergraduate students from the Soil Microbiology Lab at KSU that participated during the four years of hard work during field experimentation. I wish to thank Dr. Avaduvai Anandhi for her support with agro-ecosystems modeling and for all the productive discussions.

Without the support of my siblings Manuel, Martha and Gustavo, my girlfriend Erika and friends this journey would not have been possible.



## **Dedication**

*In memory of Miguel and Gladys*

## Chapter 1 - Introduction

It has been estimated that the global population will increase to 9-10 billion by the middle of the 21st century (Smith et al., 2013). This increased population will increase pressure on the food production system. It is imperative to optimize cropping systems. One important question is how we can increase food production with no or reduced damage to the environment. Linquist et al. (2012) mentioned two options for cereal production. First, agriculture can be expanded to new areas that are not currently used for food production. Second, intensification of existing agricultural land can occur by achieving higher yield per unit of land. These two options have negative environmental impacts such as losing biodiversity and increasing greenhouse gas emissions.

Among the most important trace gases produced from agricultural practices that affect the atmosphere due to chemical or radiative effects are methane ( $\text{CH}_4$ ), nitrous oxide ( $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ), nitric oxide ( $\text{NO}$ ) and ammonia ( $\text{NH}_3$ ) (Li, 2000). Soil is a major source of those trace gases and anthropogenic activities (tillage, fertilization, irrigation, etc.) that affect soil gas emission and, hence, play an important role in the atmospheric balance of the trace gases (Li, 2000).

Increasing concentrations of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  in the atmosphere are contributing both to the global warming and catalytic destruction of ozone in the stratosphere due to the photolysis of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  (Smith and Arah, 1992; Kim and Craig, 1993; Cliff and Thiemens, 1997; Rahn and Wahlen, 1997).

Agriculture accounts for 10-12% of the total global anthropogenic emissions of greenhouse gases (GHG) from which about 60-84% are associated with  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions (Robertson, 2004; Smith et al., 2007; Smith et al., 2008; Linquist et al., 2012). Of the global annual  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions 24% are produced by the application of synthetic N fertilizer (Bouwman, 1996; Ma et al., 2010).

The potential to offset greenhouse gases (GHG) emission from energy and industry sources has been based on documenting the  $\text{CO}_2$  mitigation potential of no-till (NT) system, and consequently some planned emission trading between industry and producers are based on uptake  $\text{CO}_2$  from the atmosphere and the subsequent soil storage of C adopting NT (Six et al., 2004).

According to Robertson (2004) NT does not change N availability, but the effect of no-till cultivation on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions are widely variable, and most likely reflect site-specific response to simultaneous changes in soil aggregate structure, water-filled pore space and carbon availability. The net effects of reduced till or no till are inconsistent and not-well quantified globally. In some environments reduced till could promote N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, while in other environments reduced till could reduce emissions or have no impact at all (Smith et al., 2008). Taking in account the effect of N<sub>2</sub>O on the net GHG balance, it is important to have additional considerations in terms of the benefit of NT in reducing GHG additional to carbon sequestration.

### **Nitrogen cycling in the agro-ecosystems**

Nitrogen, one of the most important nutrients in the living systems, cycles through plants, soil, water, and air in the agroecosystems. Plants require availability of mineral nitrogen (ammonium and nitrate) in the root zone. This available nitrogen comes from internal cycling and external inputs. Nitrogen mineralization during decomposition of soil organic matter generates ammonium which is then converted to NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>; where both processes are microbially mediated. Fertilization, nitrogen fixation, and atmospheric decomposition comprise the external inputs. Leaching and runoff of dissolved nitrogen, erosional loss, gaseous losses from ammonia volatilization and denitrification, and removal of nitrogen in plant tissues at harvest represent losses from the ecosystem. Through N-immobilization, soil microbes compete with the plants for available nitrogen in the soil (Li et al., 2001).

### **Processes related to N<sub>2</sub>O emissions**

N<sub>2</sub>O and NO are produced in soil mainly by two contrasting processes: nitrification of ammonium, NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>, to nitrite, NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup> and then to nitrate, NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> and denitrification of NO<sub>3</sub>-N to N<sub>2</sub>O and ultimately to molecular nitrogen, N<sub>2</sub> (Smith et al., 2003).

Nitrification is an aerobic process, but when the supply of O<sub>2</sub> is limited by diffusional constraints the nitrifying bacteria can use nitrite as an electron acceptor and reduce it to NO and N<sub>2</sub>O (Li et al., 2001).

Denitrification occurs when anaerobic conditions develop, whether in entire horizons, as occurs in flooded soils, or in microsites. In all cases this condition is brought about when the

demand of oxygen exceeds the supply, which is primarily controlled by diffusion. Anaerobic microsites above the water table may occur at the centers of the soil aggregates or in small saturated regions within a structureless soil, or wherever the O<sub>2</sub> demand is high (so called ‘hotspots’) (Smith and Arah, 1992; Sierra and Renault, 1996; Petersen et al., 2008). An increase in temperature leads to an increase the size of the zone causing large gradients of O<sub>2</sub> concentration rendering a larger soil volume O<sub>2</sub>-free which leads to an increase in denitrification (Smith et al., 2003).

The fraction of the total gaseous products of denitrification depends of the structure and soil water content. If an N<sub>2</sub>O molecule can readily diffuse from the site of production into an oxygenated pore it is likely to be emitted to the atmosphere rather than being reduced to N<sub>2</sub>. On the other hand, N<sub>2</sub>O produce well below the surface of saturated soil is much more likely to be reduced to N<sub>2</sub> (Smith et al., 2003).

Where denitrification is a dominant source of N<sub>2</sub>O in very wet soils, and even where it is a minor source of N<sub>2</sub>O in moderately moist soils, readily available organic-C is needed as a substrate for denitrifying bacteria and for all heterotrophic bacteria that contribute to O<sub>2</sub> consumption (Davidson, 1992). The ratio of N<sub>2</sub>O:NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup> produced by NH<sub>4</sub> oxidizing bacteria increases as pO<sub>2</sub> decreases. Pulses of N<sub>2</sub>O and especially NO following wetting periods may also be related to accumulation of NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup> in dry soil.

Andersen and Petersen (2009) treating the soil with glucose at two water-potentials (-15 and -30 hPa) gave rise to short-live high N<sub>2</sub>O evolution rate, presumably because soil respiration lead to a depletion of O<sub>2</sub> that induce N<sub>2</sub>O production. High N<sub>2</sub>O evolution in the treatments with glucose and a combination of glucose and ammonium suggest that heterotrophic denitrification was the major source of N<sub>2</sub>O.

Coupled nitrification-denitrification can take place in soil where favorable conditions for both nitrification and denitrification are present in neighboring microhabitats (Wrage et al., 2001). The term coupled nitrification-denitrification is used to highlight that NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup> or NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> produced during nitrification can be utilized by denitrifiers (Wrage et al., 2001). A study carried out by Khdyer and Cho (1983) found that N<sub>2</sub>O was mainly produced at the aerobic-anaerobic interface where it could diffuse to the soil surface after addition of urea uniformly mixed throughout soil columns under steady-state O<sub>2</sub> gradients.

Nitrifier denitrification has been proposed as an important source of N<sub>2</sub>O (Davidson, 1992; Wrage et al., 2001) which combines nitrification and denitrification. In nitrifier denitrification, the oxidation of NH<sub>3</sub> to NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup> is followed by a reduction of NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup> to N<sub>2</sub>O. This reaction is carried out by a group of microorganisms namely autotrophic NH<sub>3</sub>-oxidizers. The first part of nitrifier denitrification (oxidation of NH<sub>3</sub> to NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup>) has been attributed to nitrification (NH<sub>3</sub> oxidation), whereas the reduction of NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup> is regarded as denitrification. NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup> is reduced via NO to N<sub>2</sub>O and further to N<sub>2</sub> as denitrification (Wrage et al., 2001). Consumption of O<sub>2</sub> by heterotrophs caused by increased available-C would affect nitrifier denitrification (Davidson, 1992).

Only nitrifiers carry out nitrifier denitrification, whereas nitrifiers and denitrifiers are involved in coupled nitrification-denitrification. Furthermore, NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> is not produced in nitrifier denitrification, but it may be formed as an intermediate in coupled nitrification-denitrification (Wrage et al., 2001).

## **Management strategies for reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions**

Interaction among environmental drivers of nitrification and denitrification is the basis for accomplishing the aim of reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agricultural soils. Soil water content, N and C status, pH, and temperature are the principle environmental drivers of nitrification and denitrification. Weier et al. (1993) found that a single factor may not be enough to trigger the denitrification process in soils, such as the case when adding glucose to soil greatly increased denitrification of NO<sub>3</sub>-N, while the addition of N alone had a little effect. The effect of available C for denitrification is due to the fact that microorganisms require readily decomposable substrate before reduction of added NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> can occur (Weier et al., 1993). Many of the environmental factors can be manipulated through management practices such as tillage, irrigation, N fertilizer source, timing and placement, or site-specific prescription of N fertilizer that accounts for differences in crop N demand (Adviento-Borbe et al., 2007).

Six et al. (2004) modeling GHG emissions found that in humid climates, the conversion from conventional tillage to no-till changed N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes from a source to a sink after 20 years. The N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes in no till systems evaluated by Petersen et al. (2008) are consistent with Six et al.(2004) findings. The shift from a source to a sink could be a result of better protection of organic N in the absence of soil disturbance (Oorts et al., 2007) or soil compaction could

increase the efficiency the N<sub>2</sub>O reduction to N<sub>2</sub> over time by reducing gas diffusivity (Ball et al., 1999).

Six et al. (2004) concluded that due to the high radiative forcing (or warming potential) of N<sub>2</sub>O, greater N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes offsets the benefits resulting from C sequestration and CH<sub>4</sub> uptake, leading to increase in the net global warming potential (GWP) during the first 5 to 10 years of adopting NT in both humid and dry climates. The net GWP is negative after 20 years of NT adoption. The GWP for both humid and dry climates have a large degree of uncertainty because N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes have a disproportionate impact in the calculation and the high uncertainties associated with N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes.

Enhanced efficiency fertilizers, such as those containing nitrification inhibitors (NIs) and urease inhibitors (UIs), and slow-release fertilizers (polymer-coated fertilizers, sulfur-coated fertilizers, isobutylidene diurea) have been developed to increase N-use efficiency fertilizer (Akiyama et al., 2009). They can be effective in increasing N-use efficiency and have other benefits such as reducing labor and fuel costs, decreasing N leaching, reducing N<sub>2</sub>O and NO emissions while maintaining crop yields (Akiyama et al., 2009). The IPCC Fourth Assessment Report considered nutrient management had a mitigation potential of reducing N<sub>2</sub>O as 0.07 tCO<sub>2</sub>-eq ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> (Smith et al., 2007).

N placement and timing is also considered an option for N<sub>2</sub>O reduction without affecting crop production. Several studies comparing different methods of N application such as sidedress, banding, and deep placement have found contrasting results. Ma et al. (2010) showed the primary risk of increased N<sub>2</sub>O emissions was due to large dose of fertilizer application more than the time of N application. Sidedress application often results in improved N use efficiency and the crop requires less N fertilizers to achieve the same or greater grain yields (Ma et al., 2010).

Adviento-Borbe et al. (2007) implied that optimizing N management practices such as deep placement of sidedress fertilizer, and the adoption of high yield hybrids with the proper population densities could reduce N<sub>2</sub>O losses. On the other hand, several studies reported increasing N<sub>2</sub>O emission of banded and deeper N applications (Thornton et al., 1996; Fujinuma et al., 2011; Gagnon et al., 2011; Halvorson and Del Grosso, 2013).

Zebarth et al. (2008) studied the effect of rate and timing of fertilizer N application to corn on N<sub>2</sub>O emission in eastern Canadian soils. They found that while the delay of fertilizer

application to sidedress and reduction of N fertilizer application reduced the availability of N in the soil, the emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O were not affected.

### **Soil N<sub>2</sub>O emission simulation by process-based models**

Process-oriented models have been developed over the last several years with the objective of simulating terrestrial ecosystem carbon and nitrogen biogeochemistry and nitrogen trace gas emissions (Li et al., 2001). Generally process-based models are focused on the processes that mediate the movement and transformation of matter and energy. Soil organisms are mainly implicit in the model formulations, and organism components, if present, tend to represent a generic soil biomass, i.e. an undifferentiated mass of organisms in the soil. In many models, the soil microbial biomass is treated as an active (and often measurable) pool of soil organic matter (Smith et al., 1998).

According to Li et al. (2001) empirical and process-based models are the general approaches to estimate direct N<sub>2</sub>O flux from soils. The empirical model estimates N<sub>2</sub>O flux based on quantifiable factors which ignore some important details in the nitrogen cycle e.g. volatilization, nitrification and denitrification. Processes-oriented models attempt to simulate many or all of the components of the N cycle. At the fundamental level, process-oriented models carry out processes based on either experimental data or basic chemical and physical laws. By this way the main drivers of the processes-oriented models are moisture, pH, redox potential, and other basic environmental factors that are not usually applied to strict empirical models.

Elucidation of mechanisms that control the soil-atmosphere interchange of NO and N<sub>2</sub>O is required in order to establish parameters for process-based models, and will also assist development of management strategies for mitigating impacts of N losses from intensively fertilizer systems (Rodney et al., 2000).

Process-based models have been proposed which describe NO and/or N<sub>2</sub>O emissions rates as a function of N substrate levels, gross N mineralization, denitrification and/or nitrification rate systems (Rodney et al., 2000). Many of these models are specific formulations of the conceptual 'hole-in-the-pipe' model, which proposed that a proportion of the N which flows through the nitrification and/or denitrification processes leaks out in the form of gaseous N oxides systems (Rodney et al., 2000).

### ***Denitrification Decomposition (DNDC) model***

DNDC predicts N<sub>2</sub>O emissions mimicking the N cycle which is represented in several sub-models (Li et al., 1992; Li et al., 1994; Li, 2000; Li, 2007) (Fig. 1.1). A soil climate sub-model uses daily meteorological data to predict soil temperature and moisture profiles, soil water flow and soil water uptake by plants for every hour of the simulation. A crop vegetation/growth sub-model simulates the growth of various crops from planting to harvest predicting biomass and N-content of grain, stalk and root. Crop growth is limited by nitrogen and water availability in the root zone. Transpiration water losses are calculated from crop growth and a crop growth water-use-efficiency parameter.

A decomposition sub-model has four soil carbon pools – litter, labile humus, passive humus, and microbial biomass. Each pool has a fixed decomposition rate and a fixed C:N ratio. Decomposition rates are influenced by soil texture, soil temperature and moisture, and potentially by nitrogen limitations.

The hourly time-step denitrification sub-model in DNDC is activated by three conditions which increase soil moisture and/or decrease soil oxygen availability: rain events, flooding (as in irrigated rice agriculture), and freezing temperatures. Air temperatures below -5°C are assumed to freeze the soil and thus inhibit oxygen diffusion into the soil. For any initiation of denitrification the initial status of the available NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> and soluble carbon pools is provided by decomposition sub-model.

The rates for each step in denitrification reduction sequence (NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> → NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup> → N<sub>2</sub>O → N<sub>2</sub>) are a function of soluble carbon, soil temperature (or Eh for frozen soils), soil pH, N-substrate availability, and denitrifier biomass. The denitrification sub-model predicts the consumption of nitrate and generates soil fluxes of NO, N<sub>2</sub>O and N<sub>2</sub>. DNDC predicts nitrification rate by tracking nitrifier activity and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> concentration. The growth and death rates of NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> oxidizers are calculated based on dissolved organic carbon (DOC) concentration, temperature, and moisture (Li, 2000).

Advantages of DNDC are that it has been extensively tested and has shown reasonable agreement between modeled and measured results for many different ecosystems such as grassland, cropland and forest. The model has a reasonable data requirement and it is suitable for simulation and appropriate temporal and spatial scales (Abdalla et al., 2010).



## Objectives

- To conduct a meta-analysis to evaluate the effect of different management strategies on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.
- To determine the effect of N management strategies on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions on tillage systems.
- To conduct sensitivity analysis of input parameters to calibrate and validate DNDC model.
- To determine climate change effect on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in Kansas agro-ecosystems.

## References

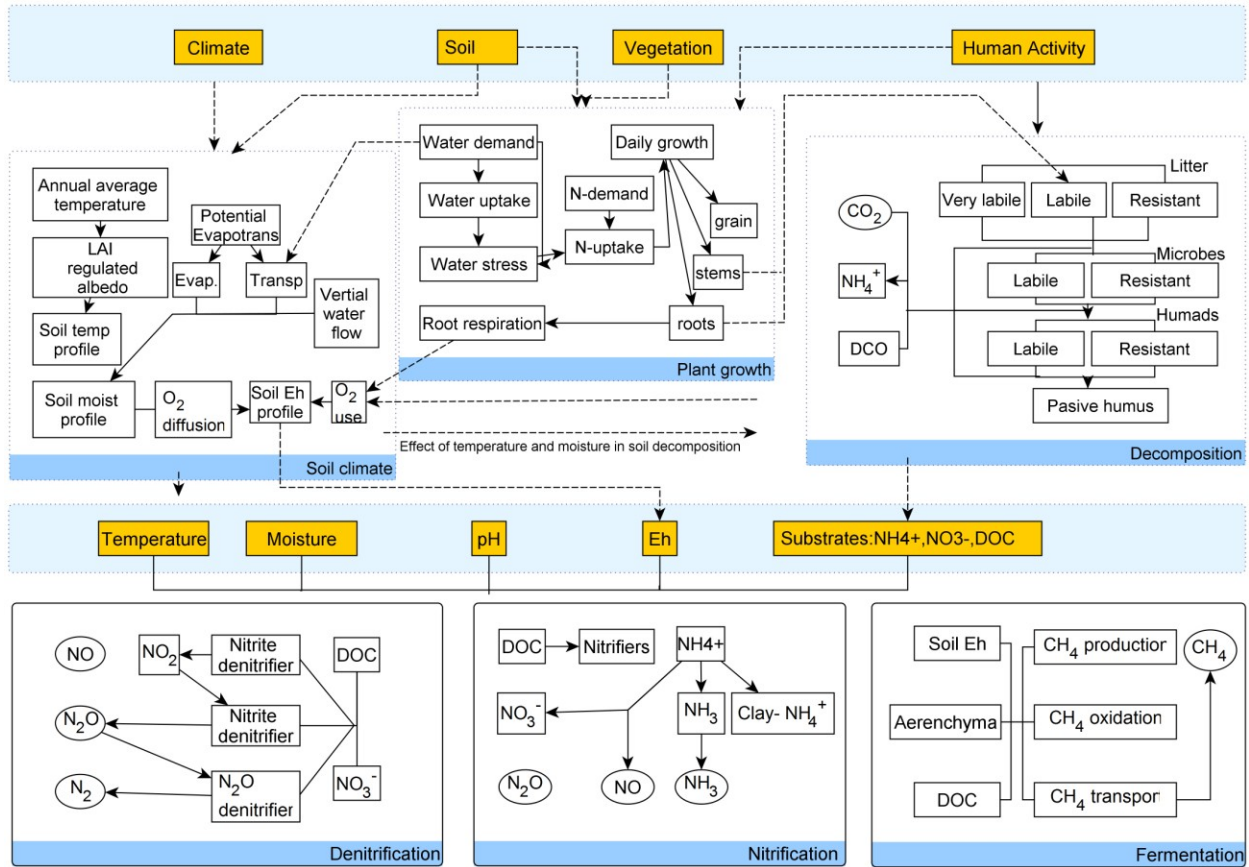
- Abdalla M., M. Jones, and M. Williams. 2010. Simulation of N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes from Irish arable soils: effect of climate change and management. *Biol. Fertil. Soils* 46:247-260. DOI: 10.1007/s00374-009-0424-5.
- Adviento-Borbe M.A.A., M.L. Haddix, D.L. Binder, D.T. Walters, and A. Dobermann. 2007. Soil greenhouse gas fluxes and global warming potential in four high-yielding maize systems. *Glob. Change Biol.* 13:1972–1988. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2486.2007.01421.x.
- Akiyama H., X. Yan, and K. Yagi. 2009. Evaluation of effectiveness of enhanced-efficiency fertilizers as mitigation options for N<sub>2</sub>O and NO emissions from agricultural soils: meta-analysis. *Glob. Change Biol.* 16:1837-1846.
- Andersen A.J., and S.O. Petersen. 2009. Effects of C and N availability and soil-water potential interactions on N<sub>2</sub>O evolution and PLFA composition. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 41:1726-1733. DOI: DOI: 10.1016/j.soilbio.2009.06.001.
- Ball B.C., A. Scott, and J.P. Parker. 1999. Field N<sub>2</sub>O, CO<sub>2</sub> and CH<sub>4</sub> fluxes in relation to tillage, compaction and soil quality in Scotland. *Soil Tillage Res.* 53:29-39. DOI: 10.1016/s0167-1987(99)00074-4.
- Bouwman A.F. 1996. Direct emission of nitrous oxide from agricultural soils. *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 46:53-70. DOI: 10.1007/bf00210224.
- Cliff S.S., and M.H. Thiemens. 1997. The O-18/O-16 and O-17/O-16 ratios in atmospheric nitrous oxide: A mass-independent anomaly. *Science* 278:1774-1776. DOI: 10.1126/science.278.5344.1774.

- Davidson E.A. 1992. Pulses of nitric oxide and nitrous oxide flux following wetting of dry soil: An assessment of probable sources and importance relative to annual fluxes. *Ecol. Bull.* 42 :149-155.
- Fujinuma R., R.T. Venterea, and C. Rosen. 2011. Broadcast urea reduces N<sub>2</sub>O but increases NO emissions compared with conventional and shallow-applied anhydrous ammonia in a coarse-textured soil. *J. Environ. Qual.* 40:1806-1815. DOI: 10.2134/jeq2011.0240.
- Gagnon B., N. Ziadi, P. Rochette, M.H. Chantigny, and D.A. Angers. 2011. Fertilizer source influenced nitrous oxide emissions from a clay soil under corn. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 75:595-604. DOI: 10.2136/sssaj2010.0212.
- Halvorson A.D., and S.J. Del Grosso. 2013. Nitrogen placement and source effects on nitrous oxide emissions and yields of irrigated corn. *J. Environ. Qual.* 42:312-322. DOI: 10.2134/jeq2012.0315.
- Khdyer, II, and C.M. Cho. 1983. Nitrification and denitrification of nitrogen fertilizers in a soil column. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 47:1134-1139.
- Kim K.R., and H. Craig. 1993. N-15 and O-18 characteristics of nitrous oxide - A global perspective. *Science* 262:1855-1857. DOI: 10.1126/science.262.5141.1855.
- Li C.S. 2000. Modeling trace gas emissions from agricultural ecosystems *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 58:259-276.
- Li C.S. 2007. Quantifying greenhouse gas emissions from soils: Scientific basis and modeling approach. *Soil Sci. Plant Nutr.* 53:344-352. DOI: 10.1111/j.1747-0765.2007.00133.x.
- Li C.S., S. Frolking, and T.A. Frolking. 1992. A model of nitrous-oxide evolution from soil driven by rainfall events.1. Model structure and sensitivity. *J. Geophys. Res.* 97:9759-9776.
- Li C.S., S. Frolking, and R. Harriss. 1994. Modeling carbon biogeochemistry in agricultural soils. *Global Biogeochem. Cycles* 8:237-254. DOI: 10.1029/94gb00767.
- Li C.S., Y. Zhuang, M. Cao, P. Crill, Z. Dai, S. Frolking, B. Moore, W. Salas, W. Song, and X. Wang. 2001. Comparing a process-based agro-ecosystem model to the IPCC methodology for developing a national inventory of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from arable lands in China. *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 60:159-175.

- Linquist B., K.J. van Groenigen, M.A. Adviento-Borbe, C. Pittelkow, and C. van Kessel. 2012. An agronomic assessment of greenhouse gas emissions from major cereal crops. *Glob. Change Biol.* 18:194-209. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2486.2011.02502.x.
- Ma B.L., T.Y. Wu, N. Tremblay, W. Deen, M.J. Morrison, N.B. McLaughlin, E.G. Gregorich, and G. Stewart. 2010. Nitrous oxide fluxes from corn fields: On-farm assessment of the amount and timing of nitrogen fertilizer. *Glob. Change Biol.* 16:156-170. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2486.2009.01932.x.
- Oorts K., H. Bossuyt, J. Labreuche, R. Merckx, and B. Nicolardot. 2007. Carbon and nitrogen stocks in relation to organic matter fractions, aggregation and pore size distribution in no-tillage and conventional tillage in northern France. *Eur. J. Soil Sci.* 58:248-259.
- Petersen S.O., P. Schjønning, I.K. Thomsen, and B.T. Christensen. 2008. Nitrous oxide evolution from structurally intact soil as influenced by tillage and soil water content. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 40:967-977. DOI: DOI: 10.1016/j.soilbio.2007.11.017.
- Rahn T., and M. Wahlen. 1997. Stable isotope enrichment in stratospheric nitrous oxide. *Science* 278:1776-1778. DOI: 10.1126/science.278.5344.1776.
- Robertson G.P. 2004. Abatement of nitrous oxide, methane, and the other non-CO<sub>2</sub> greenhouse gases: The need for a systems approach, In: C. B. Field and M. R. Raupach (Eds.), *The Global Carbon Cycle*, Island Press, Washington, DC. pp. 493-506.
- Rodney T., A. Venterea, and E. Deniss. 2000. Mechanisms and kinetics of nitric and nitrous oxide production during nitrification in agricultural production. *Glob. Change Biol.* 6:303-216.
- Sierra J., and P. Renault. 1996. Respiratory activity and oxygen distribution in natural aggregates in relation to anaerobiosis. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 60:1428-1438.
- Six J., S.M. Ogle, F. Jay breidt, R.T. Conant, A.R. Mosier, and K. Paustian. 2004. The potential to mitigate global warming with no-tillage management is only realized when practised in the long term. *Glob. Change Biol.* 10:155-160. DOI: 10.1111/j.1529-8817.2003.00730.x.
- Smith K.A., and J.R.M. Arah. 1992. Measurement and modelling of nitrous oxide emissions from soils. *Ecol. Bull.*42:116-123.
- Smith K.A., T. Ball, F. Conen, K.E. Dobbie, J. Massheder, and A. Rey. 2003. Exchange of greenhouse gases between soil and atmosphere: interactions of soil physical factors and biological processes. *Eur. J. Soil Sci.* 54:779-791.

- Smith P., O. Andren, L. Brussaard, M. Dangerfield, K. Ekschmitt, P. Lavelle, and K. Tate. 1998. Soil biota and global change at the ecosystem level: Describing soil biota in mathematical models. *Glob. Change Biol.* 4:773-784. DOI: 10.1046/j.1365-2486.1998.00193.x.
- Smith P., D. Martino, Z. Cai, D. Gwary, H. Janzen, P. Kumar, B. McCarl, S. Ogle, F. O'Mara, C. Rice, B. Scholes, and O. Sirotenko. 2007. Agriculture, In: B. Metz, O.R. Davidson, P.R. Bosch, R. Dave and L. A. Meyer (Eds.), *Climate Change 2007: Mitigation. Contribution of Working Group III to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.
- Smith P., D. Martino, Z. Cai, D. Gwary, H. Janzen, P. Kumar, B. McCarl, S. Ogle, F. O'Mara, C. Rice, B. Scholes, O. Sirotenko, M. Howden, T. McAllister, G. Pan, V. Romanenkov, U. Schneider, S. Towprayoon, M. Wattenbach, and J. Smith. 2008. Greenhouse gas mitigation in agriculture. *Phil. Trans. R. Soc. B: Biol. Sc.* 363:789-813. DOI: 10.1098/rstb.2007.2184.
- Smith P., H. Haberl, A. Popp, K.-h. Erb, C. Lauk, R. Harper, F.N. Tubiello, A. de Siqueira Pinto, M. Jafari, S. Sohi, O. Masera, H. Böttcher, G. Berndes, M. Bustamante, H. Ahammad, H. Clark, H. Dong, E.A. Elsiddig, C. Mbow, N.H. Ravindranath, C.W. Rice, C. Robledo Abad, A. Romanovskaya, F. Sperling, M. Herrero, J.I. House, and S. Rose. 2013. How much land-based greenhouse gas mitigation can be achieved without compromising food security and environmental goals? *Glob. Change Biol.* 19:2285-2302. DOI: 10.1111/gcb.12160.
- Thornton F.C., B.R. Bock, and D.D. Tyler. 1996. Soil emissions of nitric oxide and nitrous oxide from injected anhydrous ammonium and urea. *J. Environ. Qual.* 25:1378-1384.
- Weier K.L., J.W. Doran, J.F. Power, and D.T. Walters. 1993. Denitrification and the dinitrogen/nitrous oxide ratio as affected by soil water, available carbon, and nitrate. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 57:66-72. DOI: 10.2136/sssaj1993.03615995005700010013x.
- Wrage N., G.L. Velthof, M.L. van Beusichem, and O. Oenema. 2001. Role of nitrifier denitrification in the production of nitrous oxide. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 33:1723-1732. DOI: [http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0038-0717\(01\)00096-7](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0038-0717(01)00096-7).

Zebarth B.J., P. Rochette, D.L. Burton, and M. Price. 2008. Effect of fertilizer nitrogen management on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in commercial corn fields. *Can. J. Soil Sci.* 88:189-195.  
DOI: 10.4141/cjss06010.



**Figure 1.1. Diagram describing the interaction among ecological drivers, soil environmental factors and biochemical processes in DNDC model (Li, 2000)**

## **Chapter 2 - Agricultural land management for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions reduction: Meta-analysis**

### **Abstract**

In the global perspective, N<sub>2</sub>O emissions have increased since the intensive use of synthetic N fertilizer. They have reached a level where ~50% of the emissions from agriculture sector come from agricultural soils. Thus there are opportunities for improving management strategies for N<sub>2</sub>O reduction from cropping systems that have been tested in various scenarios. We performed a meta-analysis to test the hypothesis that in fact the agricultural N<sub>2</sub>O emissions can be mitigated using various N management strategies under several soil type and crop systems. We estimated the fraction of N fertilizer lost as N<sub>2</sub>O emission (N<sub>Lost</sub>) and fertilizer-derived emission factor (EF) for several cropping systems, soils, N management, tillage, and the relationship of N rate with N<sub>2</sub>O emission. We found that N placement in band or broadcast did not have significant differences but a trend of higher N lost with banded N placement. Ammonium nitrate, anhydrous ammonia and urea are major N sources that had higher percentage of overall N lost. Enhanced-efficiency fertilizer, organic fertilizer, as well as the combination of synthetic and organic N fertilizer had an overall lower percentage of N lost. High N demanding crops such as sugarcane and potato had the highest N lost. The majority of cropping systems had EF values between 1 and 2%. Clay, silt-loam and silt-clay soils had the highest N lost. There were no significant differences between tillage and no-tillage systems. The relationship between N inputs and N<sub>2</sub>O emission followed a non-linear trend. Even though the factors influencing those reductions increased the uncertainty of the N losses, the compiled results from many research locations summarized in this work allowed us to conclude that the N management strategies have a positive impact on reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agricultural soils.

### **Introduction**

N<sub>2</sub>O emissions have increased since 1950 with the intensive use of synthetic N fertilizer. The global N consumption increased from about 10 in 1950 to 100 Tg N in 2008 (Millar et al., 2010). The emission of N<sub>2</sub>O attributed to human activity is approximately 7.68 Tg N ha<sup>-1</sup> with a

global concentration of 320 ppm in the atmosphere which is considerable higher than the pre-industrial concentration of 270 ppm (Mosier et al., 1998; Forster et al., 2007).

At the global scale, agriculture is responsible for about 4-5 Tg N<sub>2</sub>O–N of the contemporary annual anthropogenic emissions (Hoben et al., 2011). Increasing concentrations of N<sub>2</sub>O in the atmosphere are contributing both to the global warming and depletion of the stratospheric ozone layer (Smith and Arah, 1992). Significant contributions of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions come from denitrification, and nitrification (Smith and Arah, 1992).

Soil N<sub>2</sub>O emissions depend on the interaction of environment and management that influences the balance and rate of microbial nitrification and denitrification processes and the transport of N<sub>2</sub>O (Adviento-Borbe et al., 2007). Temperature, moisture, pH, osmotic stress caused by soluble salts, supply of C and N compounds, and competition for mineral N by other sinks such as crops are key drivers of soil N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes (Adviento-Borbe et al., 2007). Many of those factors can be manipulated through management practices such as tillage, irrigation, N fertilizer source, timing and placement, or site-specific prescription of N fertilizer that accounts for differences in crop N demand (Adviento-Borbe et al., 2007). Asgedon and Kebeab (2011) ranked the management practices according to importance. Application of the N fertilizers at the right rate is given the highest priority whereas proper selection of N source was ranked second and placement at the right position as well as timing of application were recommended for further studies to mitigate greenhouse gases (GHG) emissions.

The effect of climate, soils, tillage, crops, N management has been tested independently, with some few exceptions. Bouwman et al. (2002) summarized N<sub>2</sub>O emission from 139 studies based on climate, crop type, fertilizer type, application rate, mode and timing of application, soil organic-C, soil N content, pH, texture and drainage, measurement technique and frequency, and length of measurement period. The N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were expressed as total emissions during the measurement. Residual maximum likelihood (REML) procedure was used for data analysis in which the "research paper" was the random factor and a linear combination of controlling factors of N<sub>2</sub>O were the fixed effect. Akiyama et al. (2006) compiled information from Japanese agricultural fields (36 sites) and calculated the mean effect of upland, tea and rice paddy fields on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions as well as the emission factor for the upland category. Soil drainage was categorized as well-drained and poorly-drained in upland soils. Rochette (2008) summarized results from 25 field studies that had direct comparison between conventional tillage and no



tillage and the influence of soils aeration on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. Akiyama et al. (2009) combined results from 35 studies with different managements to evaluate the overall effectiveness of enhanced-efficiency fertilizers on N<sub>2</sub>O and NO emission using the response ration between treatment and control. Kim et al. (2012) collected information from 11 independent studies encompassing 27 datasets with the aim of examine the dependency of both direct and N<sub>2</sub>O EF on N input. Linear, exponential and hyperbola response were tested in each dataset. Linqvist et al. (2012) focused on GHG emissions, yield and yield-scale global warming potential (GWP) from rice, wheat and maize systems from 57 studies. The previous meta-analysis also included different N rates. For rice flooded and drained treatments were compared as well. Our study include most of the important factors that affect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions such as N management practices, type of soil, crops and N application rate.

With the aim of explore the effect of agricultural management practices on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from different locations the objectives of this work were to perform a meta-analysis of the effect of N source, N placement, crops, soil type and tillage on percent of N<sub>2</sub>O-N emitted from total N input (N<sub>lost</sub>, %) and fertilizer-induced N<sub>2</sub>O emission or EF (%), and to analyze the relationship between N rate and total N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> season<sup>-1</sup>).

## **Materials and methods**

### ***Data collection***

Systematic literature review is a fundamental scientific activity (Mulrow, 1994; Crombie and Davies, 2009; Moher et al., 2009; Philibert et al., 2012) and is the first step in our meta-analysis (Fig. 2.1). In this study the primary literature research was conducted with Web of Science (ISI, Philadelphia, PA), Google Scholar (Google Inc, Mountain View CA, USA) and through studies included in the references. The systematic search of the keywords included “greenhouse gas”, “nitrous oxide”, “nitrogen management practices”, “cropping systems” and “tillage systems”. Studies under managed grassland and organic soils were excluded. Strategies evaluated were: N placement and timing, N source, cropping systems, soil texture, tillage and the rate of N fertilizer.

## *Data analysis*

### **Description of database**

The meta-analysis included 36 independent studies encompassing 43 datasets. Studies with multiple growing seasons were averaged across the seasons when they included the same treatments. In location 17 and 18 the N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from three chamber locations in the experimental unit were averaged (ridge, compacted and un-compacted areas) (Table 2.1). Many studies included data from several strategies which resulted in a total of 212 observations. More than half of the experiments were carried out in North America (Table 2.1).

The data were grouped in different factors. The levels in each factor were constructed based on data availability. Several treatments did not have enough sample size so several treatments were the result of grouping several treatments reported in the research papers. The first factor, N placement and timing, was clustered as broadcasted (BC) and banded (B) in single and split application (SP). The second factor, N source, was clustered as U (urea), anhydrous ammonia (AA), ammonium nitrate (AN), urea and any additional synthetic fertilizer (U+F: urea and ammonium polyphosphate, urea ammonium nitrate, calcium ammonia nitrate, diammonium phosphate and ammonium sulfate), enhanced efficiency N fertilizer (EEF, which included polymer coated urea, Dicyandiamide, Controlled-release fertilizer-L30-, polyphenol-coated urea, S-benzylisothiuronium butanoate, S-benzylisothiuronium furoate), organic fertilizer (untreated pig slurry, digested pig slurry, municipal solid waste, composted crop residuals, dairy manure) and combination of synthetic and organic fertilizer (F+O). The third factor, crops, included: wheat (W), sugar cane (SC), rice (R), rice-winter wheat (R-W), potato (P), continuous corn (C), corn-winter wheat (C-W), soybean (S), corn-soybean (C-S), and barley (B). The fourth factor, soils, included different textural classes. The complete set of textural classes were: clay, clay loam, fine loamy, loam clay, loamy, loamy sand, sandy clay loam, sandy loam, silt, silt clay, silt clay loam and silt loam, and the fifth factor was tillage (conventional till (CT) and no-till (NT)).

Cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> y<sup>-1</sup>) for the growing season per treatment were recorded from each study. The effect of N placement and timing, N source, crops, soils, and tillage on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were estimated based on N lost as a percent of the applied N fertilizer (Nlost) and the fertilizer-induced N<sub>2</sub>O emission (EF).

The percentage N lost (Nlost) was calculated based on the total N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions and the total N input.

$$Nlost(\%) = \frac{N_2O - N}{Total\ N\ Input} * 100$$

From the studies reporting a control treatment (No nitrogen added [19 studies, 108 observations]) the fertilizer-induced emission or emission factor was calculated following the Tier I methodology from IPCC approach (IPCC, 2006):

$$EF(\%) = \frac{[N_2O - N_{Applied}] - [N_2O - N_{Control}]}{Total\ N\ Input} * 100$$

where N<sub>2</sub>O-N<sub>Applied</sub> is the emission recorded in a N treatment and N<sub>2</sub>O-N<sub>Control</sub> is the emission recorded in a no-N treatment.

The effect of N rate was estimated base on the cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O-N (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>yr<sup>-1</sup>) values observed in each study.

### ***Statistical analysis***

#### **Effect of N placement and timing, N source, crops, soils and tillage**

Linear mixed model REML estimation methodology was used for analyzing the effect of N source, N placement and timing, crops, soils, and tillage on Nlost (%) and EF (%). The REML procedure is appropriate for analysis of unbalance data set with missing values (Bouwman et al., 2002). Due to data limitation a complete model including all factor and interactions was not fitted. Instead one-way mixed model was fit per each factor.

$$Y_{ij} = \mu + b_j + B_i + e_{ij}$$

where  $Y_{ij}$  is Nlost or EF for *ith* level of a given factor and *j* location;  $\mu$  is the overall mean;  $B$  can be any of the fixed effect such as crops, placement, N source, tillage, and soils;  $b$  and  $e$  are the random terms corresponding to the location and the residual error of the model assumed to be normally distributed. The mean estimate of Nlost and EF, and their corresponded bias-corrected 95% confidence interval (CI) were calculated using a bootstrapping procedure (5000 iterations). The analysis was performed using proc mixed and jackboot macro from SAS (SAS Institute, 2010). Figures were constructed using the library ggplot2 (R Core Team, 2012).

## Effect of N rate

A linear and non-linear functions were fit to interpret the relationship between N input and cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O-N (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>). Mixed model with non-linear function was selected based on Akaike information criterion (AIC) and Bayesian information criterion (BIC) as final approach for data analysis (Table 2.2).

The cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O-N (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) emission was evaluated using a non-linear mixed model. A non-linear response of N<sub>2</sub>O to N rates has been found in several studies (McSwiney and Robertson, 2005; Hoben et al., 2011; Kim et al., 2012). In this study, the following non-linear mixed model was fitted based on Hoben et al. (2011) and Miguez et al. (2008) methodology.

$$Y_{ij} = \exp[\phi_{0i} + \phi_{1i} * N_{ij}] + e_{ij}$$

$$\phi_{0i} = \beta_0 + b_{0i}, \phi_{1i} = \beta_1 + b_{1i}$$

where  $Y_{ij}$  is the cumulative flux (kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup>yr<sup>-1</sup>) in each  $i$ th location and  $j$ th N rate.  $\phi_i$  represents the parameter vector that is allow to vary with location.  $\beta_0$  and  $\beta_1$  represent the average value of the intercept and slope, respectively.  $b_0$  and  $b_1$  are the random coefficients representing the deviations of  $\phi_i$  from their population average and are assumed to be independent for different locations and multivariate normal distributed. A general positive-definite matrix was used to represent the random-effect variance-covariance structure.  $e_{ij}$  is assumed to be normally distributed with different variances at different N rates to account for unequal variances across different N rates.

A null model was fitted with random coefficient in the first parameter vector,  $\phi_{0i}$ , and fixed second parameter vector,  $\phi_{1i}$ . The next step was to include the crops, N source, soil and tillage as covariates in the model to explain the intercept site-to-site variations (complete model). Finally, a reduced model was selected with just the significant factor or factors detected in the previous step. Due to the lack of observations a complete model with all the covariates with interactions was not fitted, instead the following model were assessed:

$$\phi_{0i} = \beta_0 + A_1C_1 + A_2C_2 + A_3C_3 + A_4C_4 + b_{0i}$$

where A represent the coefficients of the covariates C (C1: N source, C2: crops, C3: soils, and C4: tillage) and  $b_{0i}$  represents the random coefficient assumed to be normally distributed.

The models were compared using likelihood ratio-based  $R^2$ -values, AIC and BIC criteria. The analysis were carried out using the libraries nlme and ggplot2 from R (R Core Team, 2012).

## Results

### *Strategies to reduce $N_2O$ emissions*

The overall values of Nlost were up to 50% higher than EF values. The percentage of N lost by  $N_2O$  emissions (Nlost) ranged between 0.12 % to about 11.48% of the total N applied (Table 2.1). The direct  $N_2O$  emission factor (EF) was between -0.01 up to 10.9% (Table 2.1). The -0.01% was estimated from a nitrification inhibitor treatment evaluated in location 9 (Table 2.1).

### *Change in fertilizer placement and timing*

There was no significant reductions of  $N_2O$  emissions in terms of N lost (Nlost) regarding the placement type and timing (Fig. 2.2a). However, banded (B) application of fertilizer increased the estimated mean Nlost in both single (1.51%) and split application (1.89%) compared to broadcast N application (1.28 and 1.22 for single and split application, respectively). Banded application had the highest EF (%) than BC (Fig. 2.2b). Single application of N in BC (0.65%) had the lowest  $N_2O$  emissions, however this was not significant from the single banded N application (1.33%) due to overlapped 95%CI (Fig. 2.1b).

### *Change in fertilizer N source*

The N source had a significant impact on Nlost and EF values. AA (2.25%), U (2%) and U+F (2.17%) had significantly higher Nlost than EEF (0.74%). However, there were no significant differences among AA (2.25%), AN (2.34%), Organics (1.73%), U (1.97%) and U+F (2.17%). EEF and the combination of synthetic+ organic fertilizers (F+O, 1.38%) seemed promising treatments reducing  $N_2O$ -N emissions (Fig. 2.3a).

In terms of emission factor (EF) the estimated 95% CI for EEF (-2.8, 2.6%), AA (-1.5, 0.8%) and F+O (-1.47, 0.78) revealed high uncertainty. The average estimated EF for EEF (-0.1%), AA (0.13%) and F+O (-0.34%) were not significantly different from zero. AN (3.27 %), U+F (1.87 %), Organic (2.24%) and U (1.83%) were significant different from F+O (Fig. 2.3b).

### ***Crop, soils and tillage***

Sugarcane had the highest %N lost (3.86%) which was not significantly different than potato (P, 3.38%) but significantly different from all the other crops (Fig. 2.4a). Due to the high 95% CI found for potato the estimated Nlost value was not significantly different from the other crops. There was no clear evidence on the potential effect of multi-cropping systems in reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. For example C did not have a significantly higher Nlost value than C-S or C-W. However, there were significant differences between R-W (0.67%) and C-W (0.73%). Crops such as R, R-W, B, S and W had Nlost values less than 1.5 % (Fig. 2.4a).

In terms of emission factor (EF) there were detected significant differences among the crops. However, most of the crops had EF values between 1-2% except B (0.13%), R-W (0.34%) and C-W (0.68%) which had significantly low EF values. SC and C-S were the crops with highest %EF (1.73% and 1.57%, respectively) potato was not included in this analysis due to lack of sufficient data (Fig. 2.4b).

Overall in terms of Nlost, pair-wise differences were found in clay soil (2.66%) vs. clay loam (0.91%), fine-loamy (2.51%) vs. loamy soil (1.49%) and silt clay loam (2.16%) vs. silt soils (Fig. 2.5a). The emission factor (EF) values followed the same trend than Nlost values even though more contrasting values were found. Clay soils (3.26%) vs. clay loam (0.23%), silt-loam (4.07%) and silt-clay (2.1%) vs. silt soils (0.4%) were significantly different. Overall, most of the soils had EF values below 2% (Fig. 2.5b)

No significant differences in terms of tillage systems regarding Nlost and EF were found. Overall, the Nlost was 1.98% for CT and 1.68% for NT (Fig. 2.6a). The values of EF were 1.14% and 1.18% for CT and NT, respectively (Fig. 2.6b).

### ***Reduce fertilizer N application rate***

Overall, the null model, which did not include effect of variables such as soil, N source, crops, tillage predicted well a non-linear relationship between N<sub>2</sub>O emissions and N input (AIC:742.9, BIC:763.1) (Table 2.2). The null model is useful to explain the potential of the non-linear relationship between N input and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. The complete model fit better the observe data than the null model (AIC, BIC and R<sup>2</sup> were 668.1, 801.8 and 49.5, respectively) (Table 2.2). Tillage was the only non-significant parameter in the complete model (Table 2.2, p-value=0.072). The reduced model excluded the tillage factor as a predictor (AIC, BIC and R<sup>2</sup>

were 660.3, 794.5 and 0.51) (Table 2.2). Several locations were simulated using the null and reduce model (Fig. 2.7 and Fig. 2.8). The model with only fixed parameters (population average) resulted in similar simulation for each location (solid black line) (Fig 2.7). The mixed model with fixed plus random effect (dashed-red line, location-specific) fit better the observed emissions (Fig. 2.7). It seems that a mixed model with the random coefficient (Fig 2.7, dashed-line) explained the variability of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions across the locations. The effect of crops, soils and N source were significant predictors due to their close relationship with N<sub>2</sub>O emissions and it is depicted in Fig. 2.8.

Predictions of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions based on the reduced model were performed for corn and corn-soybean rotation under clay and loam soil type and four fertilizer types to illustrate crops , N source and soil effects (Fig. 2.9 and 2.10). Urea (U) tended to have higher emissions at the same N rate as ammonium nitrate (AN), enhanced efficiency fertilizer (EEF) and anhydrous ammonia (AA). The differences in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were much higher at high N rates especially in clay soils (Fig. 2.9). Under loam soils, the predictions of N<sub>2</sub>O were lower in all crops and N sources as expected (Fig. 2.10). These results suggest that single values to estimate N<sub>2</sub>O losses from agricultural soils solely based on N input potentially under or overestimates the actual N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. It is an assumption that does not take into account the uncertainty associated with N<sub>2</sub>O emission, which depends on N source, crops, soils, management, and climate. In the non-linear mixed model we evaluated directly the effect of N source, crops, soils and tillage which explained about 50% of the variability. Including temperature and precipitation at each location as predictors explained up to 65% variability.

## Discussion

Our results comparing banded and broadcast N application did not show significant differences. Adviento-Borbe et al. (2007) implied that optimizing N management practices such as deep placement of sidedress fertilizer, and the adoption of high yield hybrids with the proper population densities resulted in greater N uptake thus reducing N<sub>2</sub>O losses. Generally N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from subsurface applied or injected N fertilizers is higher than broadcast synthetic fertilizers and animal manure (Bowman et al., 2002).

Overall, split N application did not significantly reduce N<sub>2</sub>O emissions relative to single or preplant application even though site-specific studies such as Ma et al. (2010) reported that there were likely greater cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for sidedress than for preplant fertilization. Zebarth et al. (2008) found that while delaying the fertilizer application to sidedress and reducing N fertilizer application the availability of N in the soil was reduced without affecting the emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O in eastern Canadian soils. It seems that timing and placement N practices may have positive impact reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions when integrated with additional managements such as tillage, N source and N rate. Robertson et al. (2000) suggested that the N<sub>2</sub>O flux from cropping systems was related more to N availability than fertilizer *per se* and tillage.

Contrasting results about the effect of split application of N fertilizer have been found, including no effect (Ciarlo et al., 2008), reduced N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (Burton et al., 2008) and higher N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (Weier, 1999). Bowman et al. (2002) suggested that the confounding results on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions of split N fertilizer application were due to unclear separation of contributing factors including local climate, fertilization rate, fertilization mode and measurement period. Inter-annual variability in split fertilizer effects has been associated with timing of application during growing season, in combination with rainfall events (Allen et al., 2010; Yan et al., 2001; Burton et al., 2008). In sugarcane, Allen et al. (2010) found that split application of fertilizer had no measurable effect on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions at 100 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> rate, possibly because N uptake by sugarcane kept mineral N levels at similar concentrations in both methods of application single and split. However, at 200 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> the split application significantly reduced N<sub>2</sub>O emissions more than 50% compared to the single application. Weier (1999) showed that split application of urea at 160 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> to a sugarcane crop initially resulted in lower N<sub>2</sub>O emissions but resulted in greater N<sub>2</sub>O emissions later when soil moisture was higher.

The wide range in N<sub>2</sub>O and EF estimates could be as a result of variation in biophysical settings and experimental methods (Asgedom and Kebeab, 2011). For some fertilizers using global aggregated data, Stehfest and Bouwman (2006) found a wide range of N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>): 0-30 for ammonium nitrate (AN), 0.05-19 for anhydrous ammonia (AA), 0.01-46 for urea (U) and 0.08-0.1 for ammonium sulfate (AS). Our results showed that AA in corn had an estimated EF of 1.08% which is in the range estimated by Eichner (1990).



Ammonium nitrate (AN) had the highest EF followed by U and anhydrous ammonia (AA) regardless of soil, crop, location, and N management. Harrison and Webb (2001) proposed a relative emission assessment scheme that suggested N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from urea under warm, wet conditions may exceed those of NH<sub>4</sub>-based sources. Relative N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from NO<sub>3</sub>-based sources may exceed those from NH<sub>4</sub>-based sources, and differences may increase with increasing wetness. Using balanced median values, Stehfest and Bouwman (2006) found that ammonium phosphate had the lowest emissions and calcium ammonium nitrate the highest.

The estimate for slow-release N fertilizer in our study was the lowest for EF and Nlost, indicating the potential of those products reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from soils. However, the high uncertainty on the mean response could be related to the specificity of the response given certain condition such as soil, crops and climate. Enhanced efficiency fertilizers, such as those containing nitrification inhibitors (NIs) and urease inhibitors (UIs), and slow-release fertilizers have been developed to increase the efficiency of fertilizer use by crops (Akiyama et al., 2009). NIs are compounds that delay bacterial oxidation of NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> by depressing the activities of nitrifiers in soil, whereas UIs are compounds that delay the hydrolysis of urea. Slow-release fertilizers slow the rate of nutrient release through coating or chemical modification of the fertilizers. NIs, UIs, and slow-release fertilizers have been studied intensively, and findings indicate that they can be effective in increasing nitrogen-use efficiency and have other benefits such as reducing labor and fuel costs and decreasing nitrogen leaching (Akiyama et al., 2009). The IPCC Fourth Assessment Report (Smith et al., 2007) considered nutrient management including NIs and slow-release fertilizers as a mitigation option, with a mean mitigation potential estimated to be 0.07 tCO<sub>2</sub>-eq ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>.

NIs are the most widely tested mitigation option for N<sub>2</sub>O emission from agricultural soils. Among slow release fertilizers, the effectiveness of polymer-coated fertilizers (PCFs) on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions have been tested in several studies (Cheng et al., 2002; Halvorson et al., 2010; Hyatt et al., 2010), while few studies have tested sulfur-coated fertilizers or chemically altered slow-release fertilizer such as isobutylidene diurea (Akiyama et al., 2009).

A meta-analysis carried out by Akiyama et al. (2009) on field experimental data and literature reviews (Snyder et al., 2009; Motavalli et al., 2008) showed that NIs, urease inhibitors, PCFs and stabilized N source could reduce N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agricultural soils while maintaining crop yields.

The organic fertilizers tested in our meta-analysis tended to have low estimates of Nlost and EF which were statistically similar to enhanced efficiency fertilizers. However, the combination of organic and synthetic fertilizer (O+F) had the lowest estimated EF. The positive effect of organic amendments on reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions may be due to a more effective reduction of N<sub>2</sub>O to N<sub>2</sub> during denitrification in the presence of more readily soluble C (Yao et al., 2010). However the reduction depends of C:N ratio of the crop residues or organic material applied (Yao et al., 2010). In general, the emissions would be lower after incorporation of residues with high C:N ratios, but would be comparatively large after incorporation of materials with low C:N ratios due to the promotion of mineralization and the subsequent availability of substrate for nitrification and denitrification (Kaiser et al., 1998; Baggs et al., 2000; Millar and Baggs, 2004; Baggs et al., 2006; Sanchez-Martin et al., 2010; Yao et al., 2010). Baggs et al. (2003) concluded that combining synthetic fertilizers and residuals either had no interactive effect on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, or slightly positive or negative which depended on the residue type and tillage.

Cropping systems such as sugar cane and potato, which tend to demand more N than many other crops such as cereals showed higher EF and Nlost values. Including a legume such as soybean in the rotation may enhance emissions as observed for corn and corn-soybean rotation.

Stehfest and Bouwman (2006) found that wetland rice, cereals and grass had lower values compared with legumes. Wetland rice, cereals and grass significantly differ from all the crop types and among each other. Linqvist et al. (2012) reported a low percent of N lost by N<sub>2</sub>O in rice, wheat and corn between 0.68 and 1.21 %. The EFs in this meta-analysis for those three crops were between 1.02 and 1.12%, respectively which were among the lowest and slightly higher than the suggested 1% used by the IPCC (IPCC, 2006).

Overall the soil effect was significant for Nlost and EF when two soils were compared simultaneously. The trend towards higher percentage of N<sub>2</sub>O lost was detected in soil with high clay content (Fig. 2.5a, 2.5b). Stehfest and Bouwman (2006) found a significant influence of soil texture on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. The mean values of N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes were significantly higher for fine textured soils than the coarser or medium textures. Fine-textured soils have more capillary pores within aggregates than do sandy soils, thereby holding water more tightly. Anaerobic conditions may be more easily attained and maintained for longer periods in fine-textured soils than in coarse-textured soils (Stehfest and Bouwman, 2006).

Since N often is the most limiting nutrient in intensive crop production the strategies to reduce N inputs in those systems should not compromise the productivity and economic return. Hoben et al. (2011) concluded that the agronomic optimum N rate had lower emissions than the maximum rate. Excessive N fertilization leads to increased N<sub>2</sub>O loss without economic gain in yield suggesting a non-linear response between N rate and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. In our study a non-linear function best described the relationship between N rate and N<sub>2</sub>O emission from various agricultural systems. The location as well as cropping systems, soil, N source had a significant impact on the response to N fertilizer.

A meta-analysis carried out by Van Groenigen et al. (2010) concluded that the total emissions remained essentially stable between 1 and 2 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> up to a fertilizer application rate of 187 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, which sharply increased to a mean value of 5.8 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> for corn, barley, onion, rice wheat, potato and canola. Our results, using the average response of crops, soils and N source showed a similar pattern to Van Groenigen et al. (2010) up to ~200 kg N. However, an exponential response was observed after ~300 kg N. Similar results were reported by Grant et al. (2006) in Canada where N<sub>2</sub>O emissions increased progressively with increasing N fertilizer once the N input exceeded crop N demand. Nitrous oxide emissions expressed as a percentage of applied anhydrous NH<sub>3</sub> fertilizer increased from 0.1% at 30 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> to 1.8% at 300 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. Bouwman et al. (2002) reported a largely stable N<sub>2</sub>O emission of approximately 1 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> at application rates of 25-150 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. At application of 200 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, significant increases of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were observed. The effect of increasing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions when more N was applied than was taken up by the crop may be due to several mechanisms. First, a large N surplus more mineral N was available for denitrification. Moreover, when the concentration of soil NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> was high, the N<sub>2</sub>O:N<sub>2</sub> ratio of denitrification increases (Van Groenigen et al., 2010). Van Groenigen et al. (2010) found that the amount of N<sub>2</sub>O emitted per unit of above-ground N uptake decreased from 12.1 to 7.1 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N kg<sup>-1</sup> N uptake when N use efficiency increased from 19 to 75% suggesting that the best management options are the ones that maximize the crop uptake of N.

According West and Marland (2002) the ratio of CO<sub>2</sub> released for N produced is equal to 0.814 g C g<sup>-1</sup> N. There is no doubt that reducing synthetic N use where available N exceeds plant requirements can reduce not only N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from croplands but also CO<sub>2</sub> emissions from fertilizer production (Huang and Tang, 2010).

## Conclusions

N lost measured as a fraction of the N fertilizer applied (Nlost) as well as fertilizer-induced N<sub>2</sub>O emission (EF) are potential indicators of efficiency of N management practices for N<sub>2</sub>O reduction. Even though the magnitude of those values can differ by 50% in many treatments, it was possible to reach similar conclusions. In the case of scaling-up emissions at the national level the former values could potentially overestimate the total emissions. These indicators can be used to calibrate and validate process-based models with the aim of extrapolating emissions at regional levels. The Tier I methodology that recommends 1% of fertilizer lost as N<sub>2</sub>O could in many cases underestimate or overestimate the actual observations in various cropping systems.

Even with the uncertainty associated with field experimentations in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, the compiled results from many research locations summarized in this work allowed us to conclude that the N management strategies have a positive impact on reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from soils and reduction in N fertilizer applied also reduces manufacture of N fertilizer providing an additional benefit on reducing GHG. Soil and crops are key part of the equation for assessing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions local and regional level. The managements that have been proposed through recent research findings has to be linked with environmental factors in order to assess the potentialities and applicability in reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. More information has to be gather in order to estimate possible interactions among factors related to N fluxes.

## References

- Adviento-Borbe M.A.A., M.L. Haddix, D.L. Binder, D.T. Walters, and A. Dobermann. 2007. Soil greenhouse gas fluxes and global warming potential in four high-yielding maize systems. *Glob. Change Biol.* 13:1972–1988. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2486.2007.01421.x.
- Akiyama H., X. Yan, and K. Yagi. 2006. Estimations of emission factors for fertilizer-induced direct N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agricultural soils in Japan: Summary of available data. *Soil Sci. Plant Nutr.* 52:774-787.
- Akiyama H., X. Yan, and K. Yagi. 2009. Evaluation of effectiveness of enhanced-efficiency fertilizers as mitigation options for N<sub>2</sub>O and NO emissions from agricultural soils: meta-analysis. *Glob. Change Biol.* 16:1837-1846.

- Allen D.E., G. Kingston, H. Rennenberg, R.C. Dalal, and S. Schmidt. 2010. Effect of nitrogen fertilizer management and waterlogging on nitrous oxide emission from subtropical sugarcane soils. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* 136:209-217. DOI: 10.1016/j.agee.2009.11.002.
- Asgedom H., and E. Kebeab. 2011. Beneficial management practices and mitigation of greenhouse gas emissions in the agriculture of the Canadian Prairie: A review. *Agron. Sustain. Dev.* 31:433-451. DOI: 10.1007/s13593-011-0016-2.
- Baggs E.M., J. Chebii, and J.K. Ndufa. 2006. A short-term investigation of trace gas emissions following tillage and no-tillage of agroforestry residues in western Kenya. *Soil Tillage Res.* 90:69-76. DOI: 10.1016/j.still.2005.08.006.
- Baggs E.M., R.M. Rees, K.A. Smith, and A.J.A. Vinten. 2000. Nitrous oxide emission from soils after incorporating crop residues. *Soil Use Manag.* 16:82-87. DOI: 10.1111/j.1475-2743.2000.tb00179.x.
- Baggs E.M., M. Stevenson, M. Pihlatie, A. Regar, H. Cook, and G. Cadisch. 2003. Nitrous oxide emissions following application of residues and fertiliser under zero and conventional tillage. *Plant Soil* 254:361-370. DOI: 10.1023/a:1025593121839.
- Bhatia A., S. Sasmal, N. Jain, H. Pathak, R. Kumar, and A. Singh. 2010. Mitigating nitrous oxide emission from soil under conventional and no-tillage in wheat using nitrification inhibitors. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* 136:247-253. DOI: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.agee.2010.01.004>.
- Boeckx P., K. Van Nieuland, and O. Van Cleemput. 2011. Short-term effect of tillage intensity on N<sub>2</sub>O and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. *Agron. Sustain. Dev.* 31:453-461. DOI: 10.1007/s13593-011-0001-9.
- Bouwman A.F., L.J.M. Boumans, and N.H. Batjes. 2002. Emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O and NO from fertilized fields: Summary of available measurement data. *Global Biogeochem. Cycles* 16:6–1 to 6–13. DOI: 10.1029/2001gb001811.
- Burton D.L., B.J. Zebarth, K.M. Gillam, and J.A. MacLeod. 2008. Effect of split application of fertilizer nitrogen on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from potatoes. *Can. J. Soil Sci.* 88:229-239.
- Chapuis-Lardy L., A. Metay, M. Martinet, M. Rabenarivo, J. Toucet, J.M. Douzet, T. Razafimbelo, L. Rabeharisoa, and J. Rakotoarisoa. 2009. Nitrous oxide fluxes from Malagasy agricultural soils. *Geoderma* 148:421-427. DOI: 10.1016/j.geoderma.2008.11.015.

- Chatskikh D., and J.E. Olesen. 2007. Soil tillage enhanced CO<sub>2</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from loamy sand soil under spring barley. *Soil Tillage Res.* 97:5-18. DOI: 10.1016/j.still.2007.08.004.
- Cheng W., Y. Nakajima, S. Sudo, H. Akiyama, and H. Tsuruta. 2002. N<sub>2</sub>O and NO emissions from a field of Chinese cabbage as influenced by band application of urea or controlled-release urea fertilizers. *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 63:231-238. DOI: 10.1023/a:1021119319439.
- Ciarlo E., M. Conti, N. Bartoloni, and G. Rubio. 2008. Soil N<sub>2</sub>O emissions and N<sub>2</sub>O/(N<sub>2</sub>O+N<sub>2</sub>) ratio as affected by different fertilization practices and soil moisture. *Biol. Fertil. Soils* 44:991-995. DOI: 10.1007/s00374-008-0302-6.
- Crill P.M., M. Keller, A. Weitz, B. Grauel, and E. Veldkamp. 2000. Intensive field measurements of nitrous oxide emissions from a tropical agricultural soil. *Global Biogeochem. Cycles* 14:85-95. DOI: 10.1029/1999gb900088.
- Crombie I., and H. Davies. 2009. What is meta-analysis? London: Hayward Medical Communications:p 8.
- Drury C.F., W.D. Reynolds, X.M. Yang, N.B. McLaughlin, T.W. Welacky, W. Calder, and C.A. Grant. 2012. Nitrogen source, application time, and tillage effects on soil nitrous oxide emissions and corn grain yields. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 76:1268-1279. DOI: 10.2136/sssaj2011.0249.
- Eichner M.J. 1990. Nitrous oxide emissions from fertilized soils: Summary of available data. *J. Environ. Qual.* 19:272-280.
- Elder J.W., and R. Lal. 2008. Tillage effects on gaseous emissions from an intensively farmed organic soil in North Central Ohio. *Soil Tillage Res.* 98:45-55. DOI:10.1016/j.still.2007.10.003.
- Flessa H., R. Ruser, R. Schilling, N. Loftfield, J.C. Munch, E.A. Kaiser, and F. Beese. 2002. N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> fluxes in potato fields: Automated measurement, management effects and temporal variation. *Geoderma* 105:307-325. DOI:10.1016/s0016-7061(01)00110-0.
- Forster P., V. Ramaswamy, P. Artaxo, T. Berntsen, R. Betts, D.W. Fahey, J. Haywood, J. Lean, D.C. Lowe, G. Myhre, J. Nganga, R. Prinn, G. Raga, M. Schulz, and R. Van Dorland. 2007. Changes in atmospheric constituents and in radiative forcing. In: S. Solomon, D. Qin, M. Manning, Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K. B. Averyt, M. Tignor and H. L. Miller (Eds.), *Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to*

- the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.
- Ginting D., A. Kessavalou, and B. Eghball. 2003. Greenhouse gas emissions and soil indicators four years after manure and compost applications. *J. Environ. Qual.* 32:23-32.
- Grant R.F., E. Pattey, T.W. Goddard, L.M. Kryzanowski, and H. Puurveen. 2006. Modeling the effects of fertilizer application rate on nitrous oxide emissions. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 70:235-248.
- Hadi A., O. Jumadi, K. Inubushi, and K. Yagi. 2008. Mitigation options for N<sub>2</sub>O emission from a corn field in Kalimantan, Indonesia. *Soil Sci. Plant Nutr.* 54:644-649. DOI: 10.1111/j.1747-0765.2008.00280.x.
- Halvorson A.D., S.J. Del Grosso, and F. Alluvione. 2010. Tillage and inorganic nitrogen source effects on nitrous oxide emissions from irrigated cropping systems. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 74:436-445. DOI: 10.2136/sssaj2009.0072.
- Harrison R., and J. Webb. 2001. A review of the effect of N fertilizer type on gaseous emissions. In: D. L. Sparks (Ed.), *Adv. Agron.* 73: 65-108.
- Hoben J.P., R.J. Gehl, N. Millar, P.R. Grace, and G.P. Robertson. 2011. Nonlinear nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) response to nitrogen fertilizer in on-farm corn crops of the US Midwest. *Glob. Change Biol.* 17:1140-1152. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2486.2010.02349.x.
- Huang Y.A.O., and Y. Tang. 2010. An estimate of greenhouse gas (N<sub>2</sub>O and CO<sub>2</sub>) mitigation potential under various scenarios of nitrogen use efficiency in Chinese croplands. *Glob. Change Biol.* 16:2958-2970. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2486.2010.02187.x.
- Hyatt C.R., R.T. Venterea, C.J. Rosen, M. McNearney, M.L. Wilson, and M.S. Dolan. 2010. Polymer-coated urea maintains potato yields and reduces nitrous oxide emissions in a Minnesota loamy sand. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 74:419-428. DOI: 10.2136/sssaj2009.0126.
- IPCC. 2006. Agriculture, forestry and other land use. In: H. S. Eggleston, L. Buendia, K. Miwa, T. Ngara and K. Tanabe (Eds.), 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories, Prepared by the National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Programme, IGES, Hayama, Japan.
- Jacinthe P.A., and W.A. Dick. 1997. Soil management and nitrous oxide emissions from cultivated fields in southern Ohio. *Soil Tillage Res.* 41:221-235.

- Jarecki M.K., T.B. Parkin, A.S.K. Chan, T.C. Kaspar, T.B. Moorman, J.W. Singer, B.J. Kerr, J.L. Hatfield, and R. Jones. 2009. Cover crop effects on nitrous oxide emission from a manure-treated Mollisol. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* 134:29-35. DOI: 10.1016/j.agee.2009.05.008.
- Kaiser E.A., K. Kohrs, M. Kücke, E. Schnug, O. Heinemeyer, and J.C. Munch. 1998. Nitrous oxide release from arable soil: Importance of N-fertilization, crops and temporal variation. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 30:1553-1563. DOI: 10.1016/s0038-0717(98)00036-4.
- Kim D.-G., G. Hernandez-Ramirez, and D. Giltrap. 2012. Linear and nonlinear dependency of direct nitrous oxide emissions on fertilizer nitrogen input: A meta-analysis. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* DOI: 10.1016/j.agee.2012.02.021.
- Linquist B., K.J. van Groenigen, M.A. Adviento-Borbe, C. Pittelkow, and C. van Kessel. 2012. An agronomic assessment of greenhouse gas emissions from major cereal crops. *Glob. Change Biol.* 18:194-209. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2486.2011.02502.x.
- Liu C., K. Wang, and X. Zheng. 2012. Responses of N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> fluxes to fertilizer nitrogen addition rates in an irrigated wheat-maize cropping system in northern China. *Biogeosciences* 9:839-850. DOI: 10.5194/bg-9-839-2012.
- Liu C., X. Zheng, Z. Zhou, S. Han, Y. Wang, K. Wang, W. Liang, M. Li, D. Chen, and Z. Yang. 2010. Nitrous oxide and nitric oxide emissions from an irrigated cotton field in Northern China. *Plant Soil* 332:123-134. DOI: 10.1007/s11104-009-0278-5.
- Ma B.L., T.Y. Wu, N. Tremblay, W. Deen, M.J. Morrison, N.B. McLaughlin, E.G. Gregorich, and G. Stewart. 2010. Nitrous oxide fluxes from corn fields: On-farm assessment of the amount and timing of nitrogen fertilizer. *Glob. Change Biol.* 16:156-170. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2486.2009.01932.x.
- Ma J., E. Ma, H. Xu, K. Yagi, and Z. Cai. 2009. Wheat straw management affects CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from rice fields. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 41:1022-1028. DOI: 10.1016/j.soilbio.2009.01.024.
- Malhi S.S., R. Lemke, Z.H. Wang, and B.S. Chhabra. 2006. Tillage, nitrogen and crop residue effects on crop yield, nutrient uptake, soil quality, and greenhouse gas emissions. *Soil Tillage Res.* 90:171-183. DOI: 10.1016/j.still.2005.09.001.

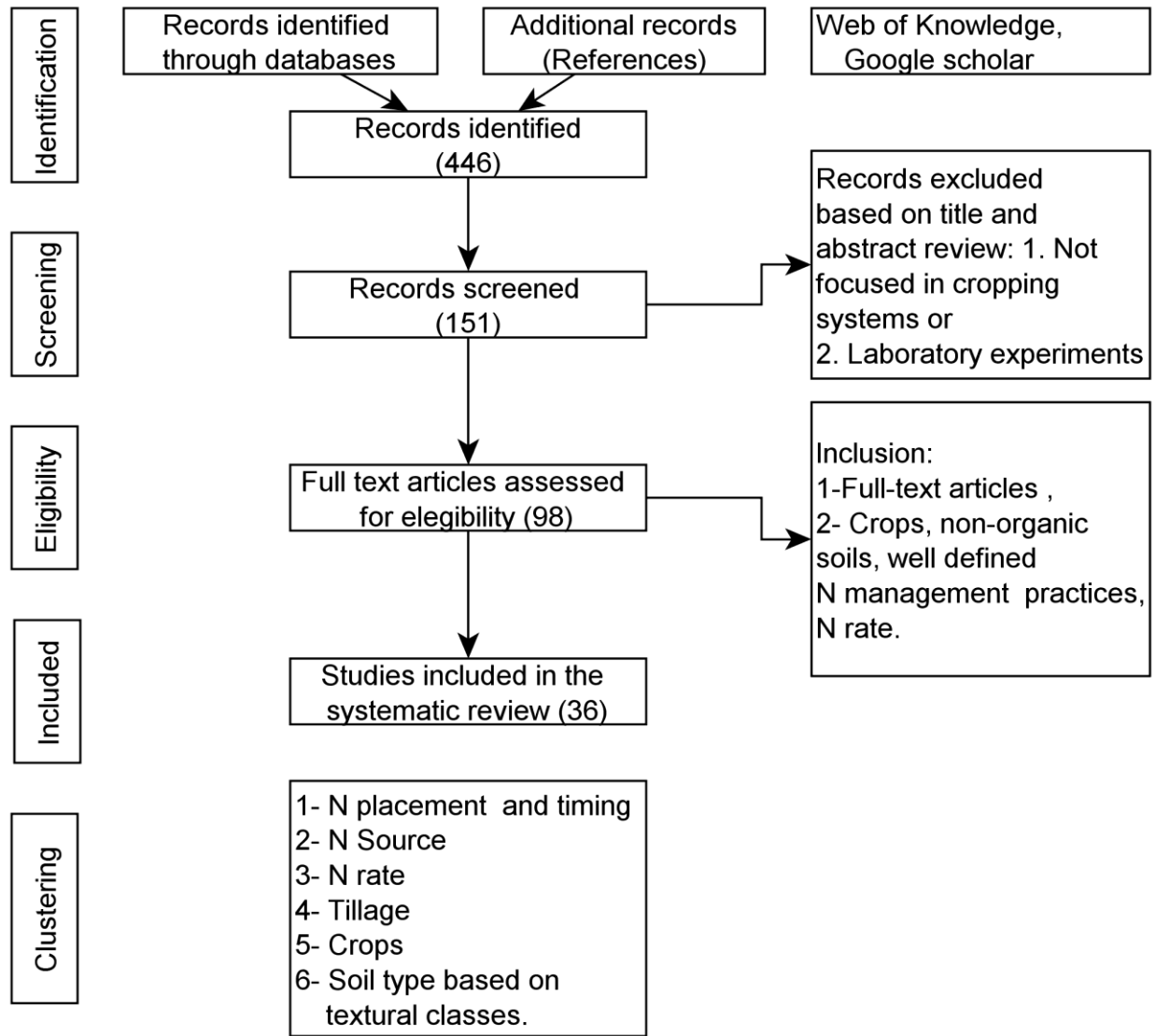


- McSwiney C.P., and G.P. Robertson. 2005. Nonlinear response of N<sub>2</sub>O flux to incremental fertilizer addition in a continuous maize (*Zea mays* L.) cropping system. *Glob. Change Biol.* 11:1712-1719. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2486.2005.01040.x.
- Meijide A., L. García-Torres, A. Arce, and A. Vallejo. 2009. Nitrogen oxide emissions affected by organic fertilization in a non-irrigated Mediterranean barley field. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* 132:106-115. DOI: 10.1016/j.agee.2009.03.005.
- Metay A., R. Oliver, E. Scopel, J.-M. Douzet, J. Aloisio Alves Moreira, F. Maraux, B.J. Feigl, and C. Feller. 2007. N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> emissions from soils under conventional and no-till management practices in Goiânia (Cerrados, Brazil). *Geoderma* 141:78-88. DOI: DOI: 10.1016/j.geoderma.2007.05.010.
- Miguez F.E., M.B. Villamil, S.P. Long, and G.A. Bollero. 2008. Meta-analysis of the effects of management factors on *Miscanthus x giganteus* growth and biomass production. *Agric. For. Meteorol.* 148:1280-1292. DOI: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.agrformet.2008.03.010>.
- Millar N., and E.M. Baggs. 2004. Chemical composition, or quality, of agroforestry residues influences N<sub>2</sub>O emissions after their addition to soil. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 36:935-943. DOI: 10.1016/j.soilbio.2004.02.008.
- Millar N., G. Robertson, P. Grace, R. Gehl, and J. Hoben. 2010. Nitrogen fertilizer management for nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) mitigation in intensive corn (Maize) production: An emissions reduction protocol for US Midwest agriculture. *Mitig. Adapt. Strateg. Glob. Change* 15:185-204. DOI: 10.1007/s11027-010-9212-7.
- Moher D., A. Liberati, J. Tetzlaff, D.G. Altman, and P.G. The. 2009. Preferred Reporting Items for Systematic Reviews and Meta-Analyses: The PRISMA Statement. *PLoS Med* 6:e1000097. DOI: 10.1371/journal.pmed.1000097.
- Mosier A., C. Kroeze, C. Nevison, O. Oenema, S. Seitzinger, and O. van Cleemput. 1998. Closing the global N<sub>2</sub>O budget: Nitrous oxide emissions through the agricultural nitrogen cycle. *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 52:225-248. DOI: 10.1023/a:1009740530221.
- Motavalli P.P., K.W. Goyne, and R.P. Udawatta. 2008. Environmental impacts of enhanced-efficiency nitrogen fertilizers. *Crop Management*. DOI: 10.1094/CM-2008-0730-02-RV.
- Mulrow C.D. 1994. Rationale For Systematic Reviews. *BMJ: British Medical Journal* 309:597-599.

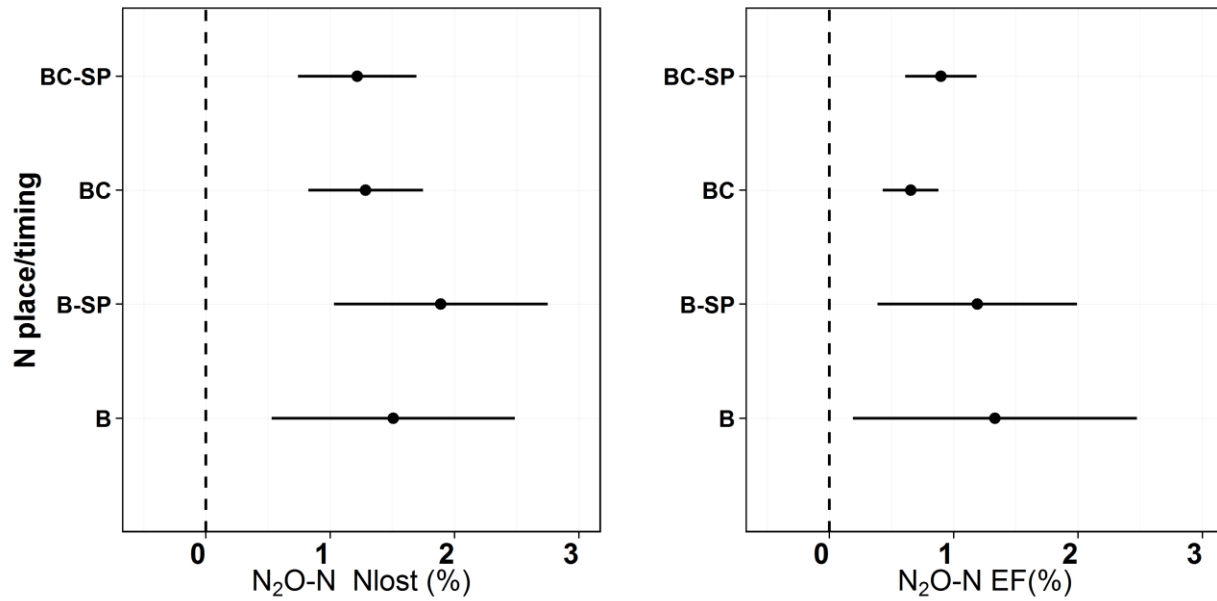
- Oorts K., R. Merckx, E. Gréhan, J. Labreuche, and B. Nicolardot. 2007. Determinants of annual fluxes of CO<sub>2</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O in long-term no-tillage and conventional tillage systems in northern France. *Soil Tillage Res.* 95:133-148. DOI: DOI: 10.1016/j.still.2006.12.002.
- Parkin T.B., and T.C. Kaspar. 2006. Nitrous oxide emissions from corn-soybean systems in the Midwest. *J. Environ. Qual.* 35:1496-506.
- Pelster D.E., F. Larouche, P. Rochette, M.H. Chantigny, S. Allaire, and D.A. Angers. 2011. Nitrogen fertilization but not soil tillage affects nitrous oxide emissions from a clay loam soil under a maize–soybean rotation. *Soil Tillage Res.* 115–116:16-26. DOI: 10.1016/j.still.2011.06.001.
- Perälä P., P. Kapuinen, M. Esala, S. Tyynelä, and K. Regina. 2006. Influence of slurry and mineral fertiliser application techniques on N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> fluxes from a barley field in southern Finland. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* 117:71-78. DOI: 10.1016/j.agee.2006.03.027.
- Philibert A., C. Loyce, and D. Makowski. 2012. Assessment of the quality of meta-analysis in agronomy. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* 148:72-82. DOI: 10.1016/j.agee.2011.12.003.
- R Core Team. 2012. R: A language and environment for statistical computing. R Version 2.15. R Foundation for Statistical Computing, Vienna, Austria.
- Robertson G.P., E.A. Paul, and R.R. Harwood. 2000. Greenhouse gases in intensive agriculture: Contributions of individual gases to the radiative forcing of the atmosphere. *Science* 289:1922-1925.
- Rochette P. 2008. No-till only increases N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in poorly-aerated soils. *Soil Tillage Res.* 101:97-100. DOI: 10.1016/j.still.2008.07.011.
- Rochette P., D. Angers, M. Chantigny, and N. Bertrand. 2008. Nitrous oxide emissions respond differently to no-till in a loam and a heavy clay soil. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 72:1363.
- Ruser R., H. Flessa, R. Schilling, F. Beese, and J.C. Munch. 2001. Effect of crop-specific field management and N fertilization on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from a fine-loamy soil. *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 59:177-191. DOI: 10.1023/a:1017512205888.
- Sanchez-Martin L., J. Dick, K. Bocary, A. Vallejo, and U. M Skiba. 2010. Residual effect of organic carbon as a tool for mitigating nitrogen oxides emissions in semi-arid climate. *Plant Soil* 326:137-145. DOI: 10.1007/s11104-009-9987-z.
- SAS Institute. 2010. The SAS system for Windows. Release 9.3. SAS Inst., Cary, NC.

- Smith K.A., and J.R.M. Arah. 1992. Measurement and modelling of nitrous oxide emissions from soils. *Ecol. Bull.*:116-123.
- Smith P., D. Martino, Z. Cai, D. Gwary, H. Janzen, P. Kumar, B. McCarl, S. Ogle, F. O'Mara, C. Rice, B. Scholes, and O. Sirotenko. 2007. Agriculture. In: B. Metz, O.R. Davidson, P.R. Bosch, R. Dave and L. A. Meyer (Eds.), *Climate Change 2007: Mitigation. Contribution of Working Group III to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.
- Snyder C.S., T.W. Bruulsema, T.L. Jensen, and P.E. Fixen. 2009. Review of greenhouse gas emissions from crop production systems and fertilizer management effects. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* 133:247-266. DOI: 10.1016/j.agee.2009.04.021.
- Stehfest E., and L. Bouwman. 2006. N<sub>2</sub>O and NO emission from agricultural fields and soils under natural vegetation: summarizing available measurement data and modeling of global annual emissions. *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 74:207-228. DOI: 10.1007/s10705-006-9000-7.
- Syväsalo E., K. Regina, M. Pihlatie, and M. Esala. 2004. Emissions of nitrous oxide from boreal agricultural clay and loamy sand soils. *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 69:155-165. DOI: 10.1023/B:FRES.0000029675.24465.fc.
- Ussiri D.A.N., R. Lal, and M.K. Jarecki. 2009. Nitrous oxide and methane emissions from long-term tillage under a continuous corn cropping system in Ohio. *Soil Tillage Res.* 104:247-255. DOI: DOI: 10.1016/j.still.2009.03.001.
- Van Groenigen J.W., G.L. Velthof, O. Oenema, K.J. Van Groenigen, and C. Van Kessel. 2010. Towards an agronomic assessment of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions: a case study for arable crops. *Eur. J. Soil Sci.* 61:903-913. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2389.2009.01217.x.
- Weier K.L. 1999. N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> emission and CH<sub>4</sub> consumption in a sugarcane soil after variation in nitrogen and water application. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 31:1931-1941. DOI: 10.1016/s0038-0717(99)00111-x.
- West T.O., and G. Marland. 2002. A synthesis of carbon sequestration, carbon emissions, and net carbon flux in agriculture: comparing tillage practices in the United States. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* 91:217-232. DOI: 10.1016/s0167-8809(01)00233-x.

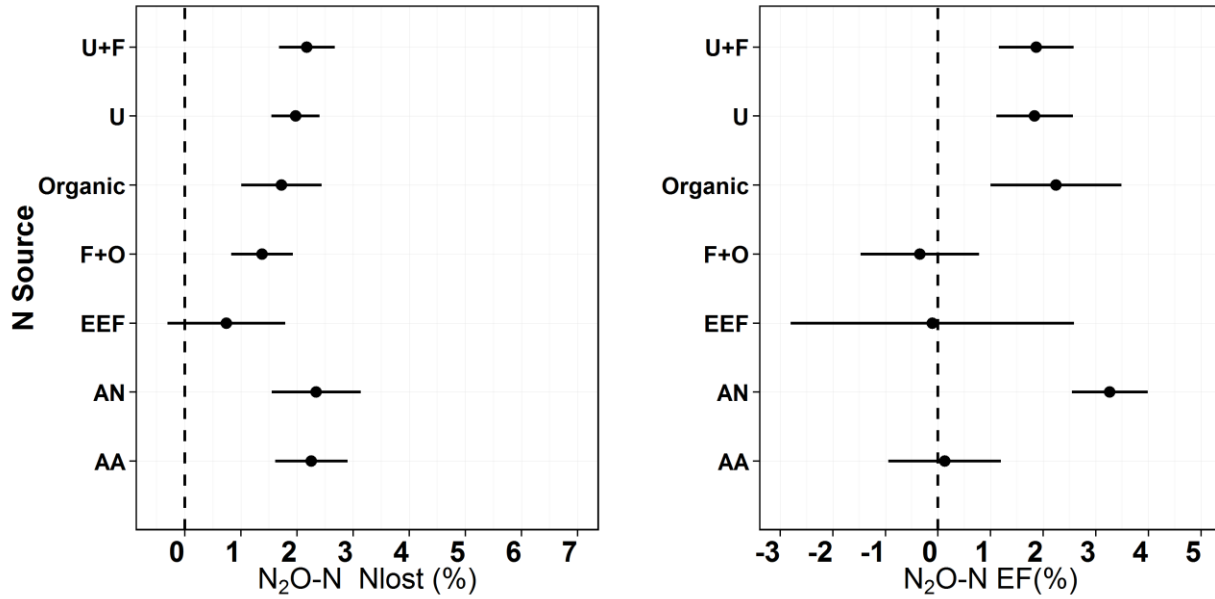
- Yan X., Y. Hosen, and K. Yagi. 2001. Nitrous oxide and nitric oxide emissions from maize field plots as affected by N fertilizer type and application method. *Biol. Fertil. Soils* 34:297-303. DOI: 10.1007/s003740100401.
- Yao Z., Z. Zhou, X. Zheng, B. Xie, B. Mei, R. Wang, K. Butterbach-Bahl, and J. Zhu. 2010. Effects of organic matter incorporation on nitrous oxide emissions from rice-wheat rotation ecosystems in China. *Plant Soil* 327:315-330. DOI: 10.1007/s11104-009-0056-4.
- Zebarth B.J., P. Rochette, D.L. Burton, and M. Price. 2008. Effect of fertilizer nitrogen management on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in commercial corn fields. *Can. J. Soil Sci.* 88:189-195. DOI: 10.4141/cjss06010.



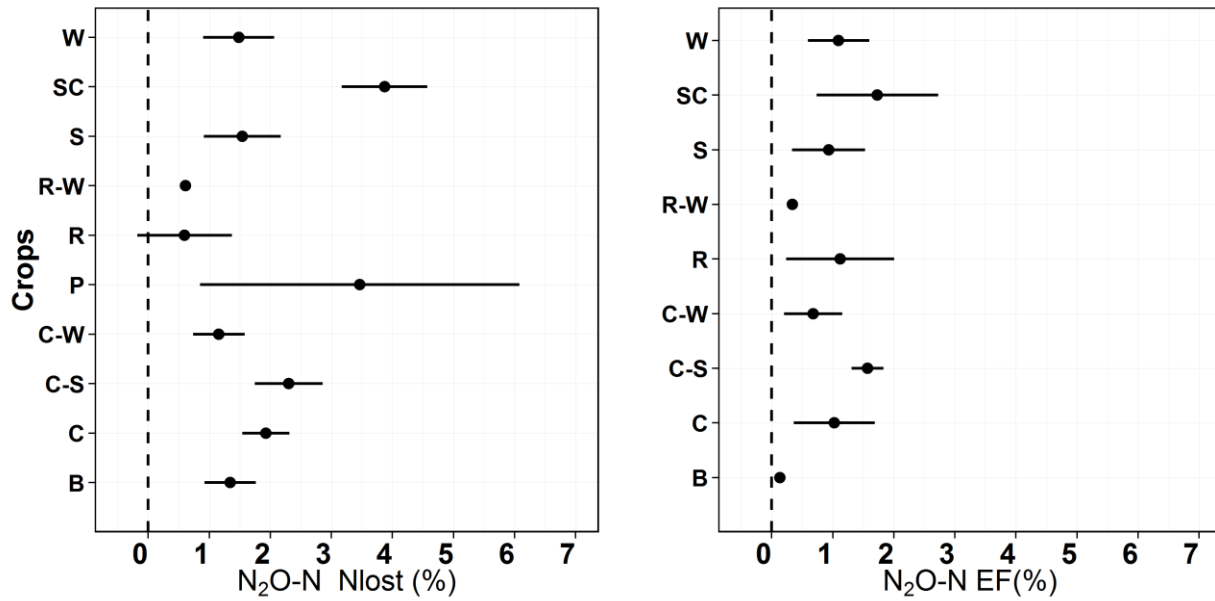
**Figure 2.1 Main steps for developing a systematic literature review or meta-analysis. In parenthesis are the number of papers found in each step (Adapted from Moher et al., 2009)**



**Figure 2.2 N lost by fertilizer placement and timing as management strategies for reducing N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes in terms of Nlost (Left) and emission factor (%EF) (Right). 95%CI and means for broadcasted and split N application (BC-SP), broadcast N application (BC), banded and split N application (B-SP), band application of N (B).**

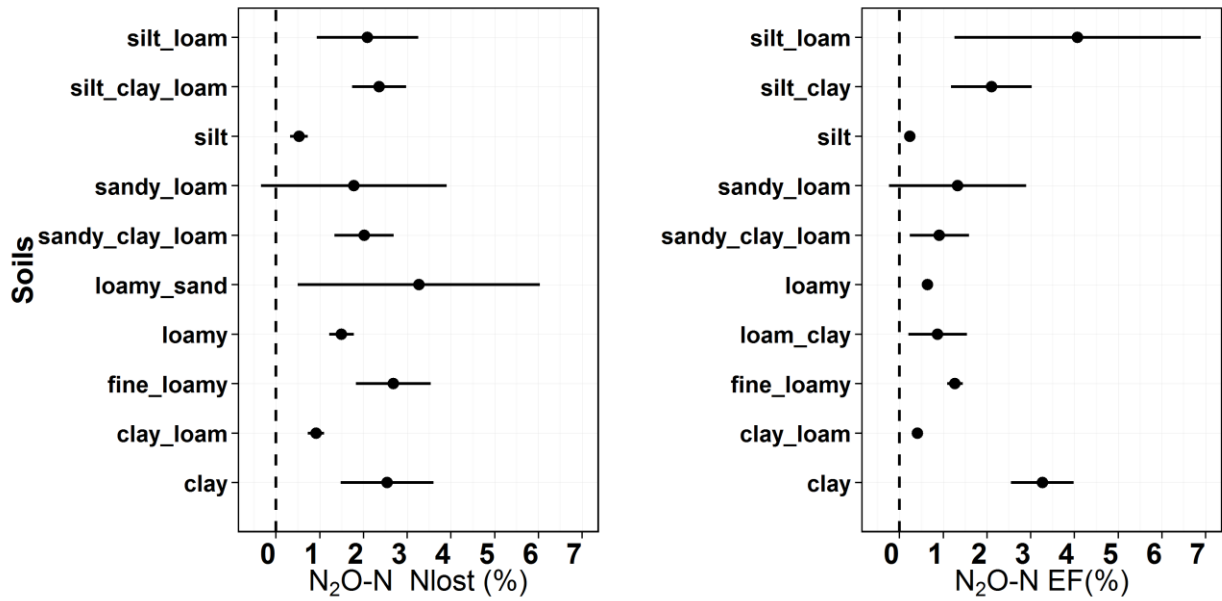


**Figure 2.3 Effect of fertilizer types on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, shown as Nlost (Left) and percentage of N lost based on emission factor (EF). Mean effect and 95% CI are shown. U, Urea. U+F is referred as U plus any other chemical N fertilizer such as AN, AP, DAP and NPK. EEF, included Nitrification and Urease inhibitors, and coated-urea. Organic, stands for manure and compost treatments. F+O included chemical fertilizer above mentioned + organic amendments. AN, Ammonium Nitrate. AA, Anhydrous ammonia.**

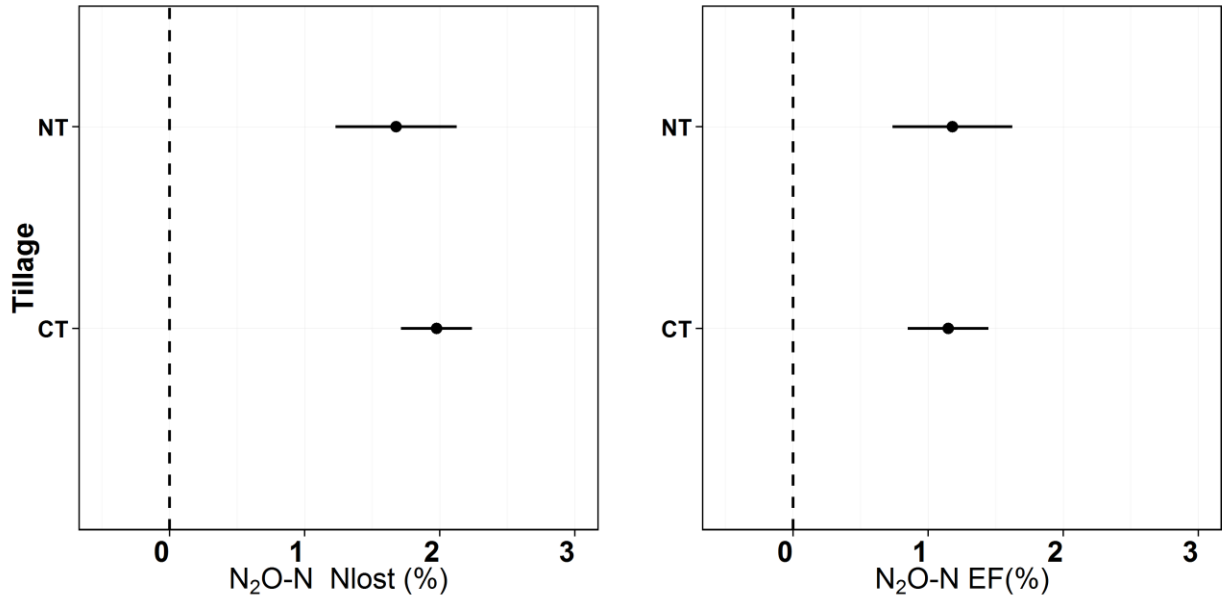


**Figure 2.4 Crop effect on N lost by total % N lost (Left) and percentage of N lost using emission factor methodology (%EF). 95%CI and mean values for winter-wheat (W), sugar cane (SC), soybean (S), rice-winter wheat rotation (R-W), rice (R), potato (P); corn (C), corn-winter wheat rotation (C-W), corn-soybean rotation (C-S) and barley (B).**





**Figure 2.5 Effect of soil types on N lost by total percentage Nlost (left) and percentage of N lost using the emission factor methodology (%EF). Fifteen soil types were analyzed for %N lost and soil types for emission factor approach.**



**Figure 2.6 N lost by N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in till (CT) and no-till (NT) systems, shown as % N lost (right) and emission factor approach (%EF) (left).**

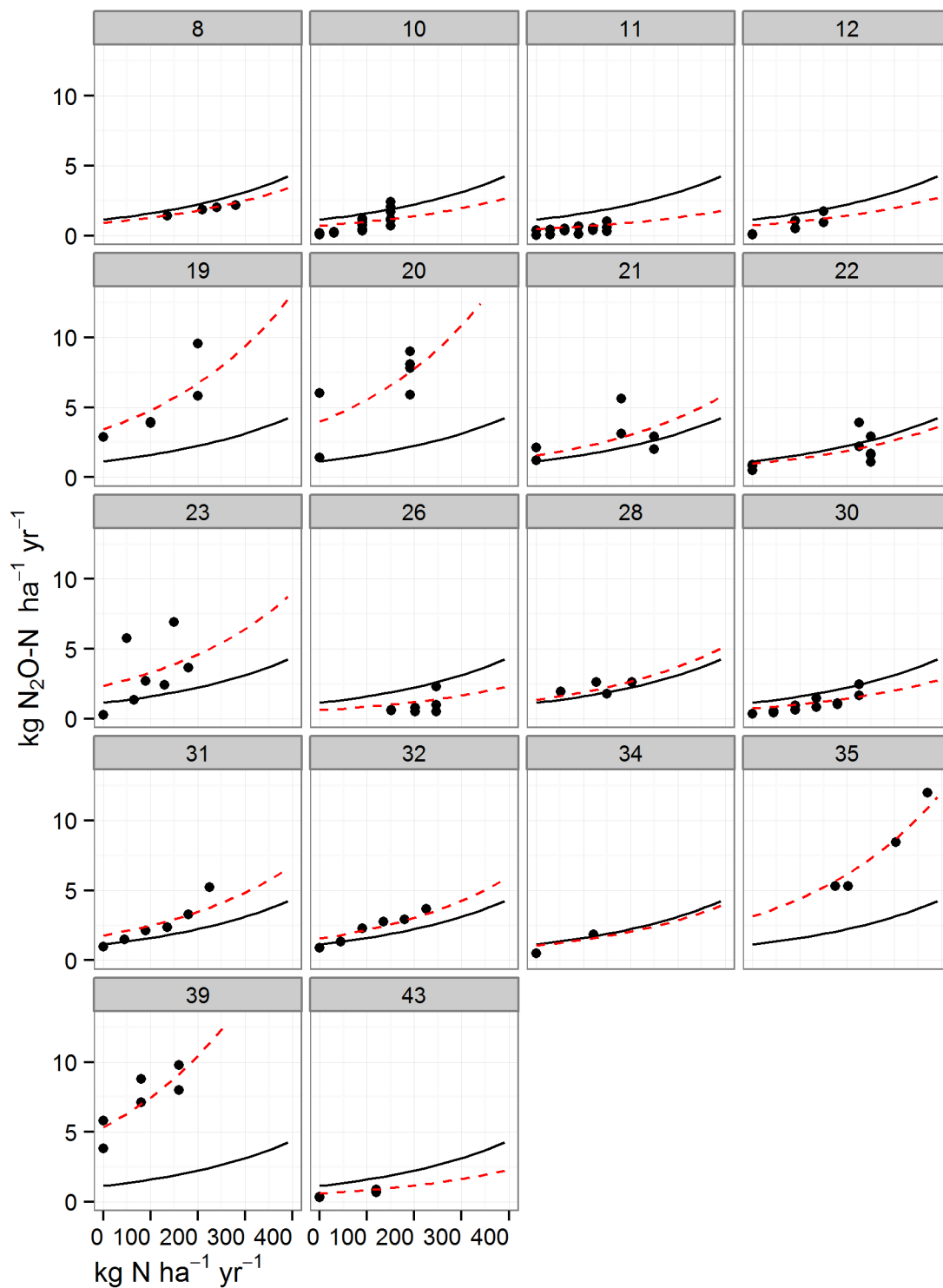
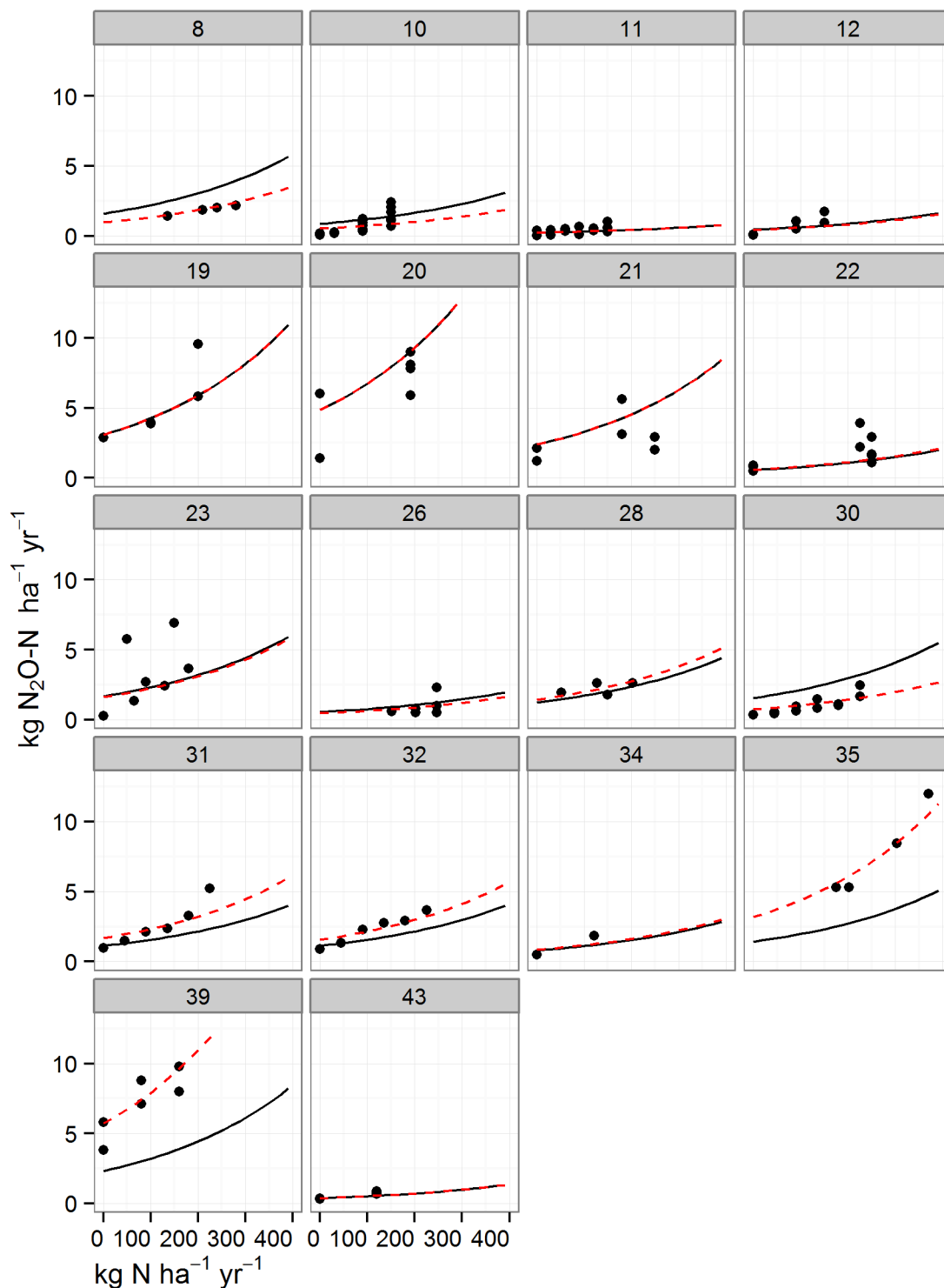
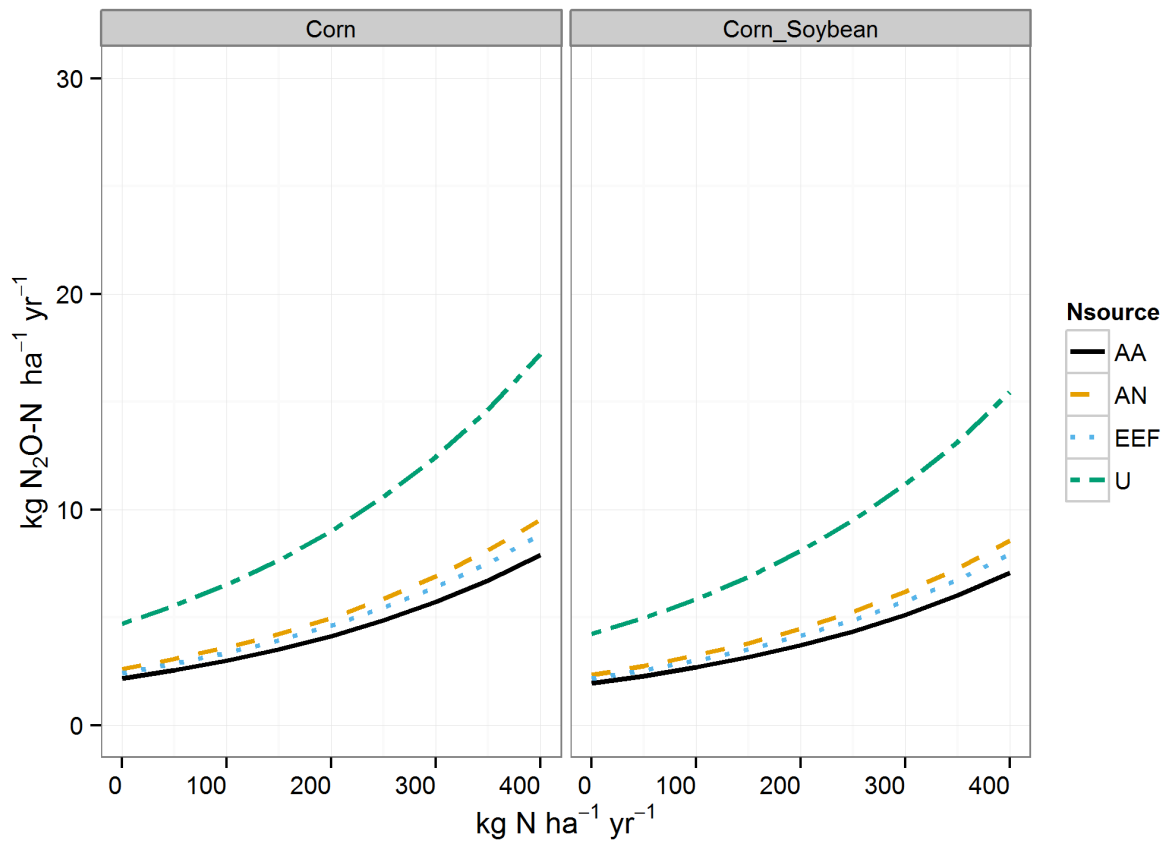


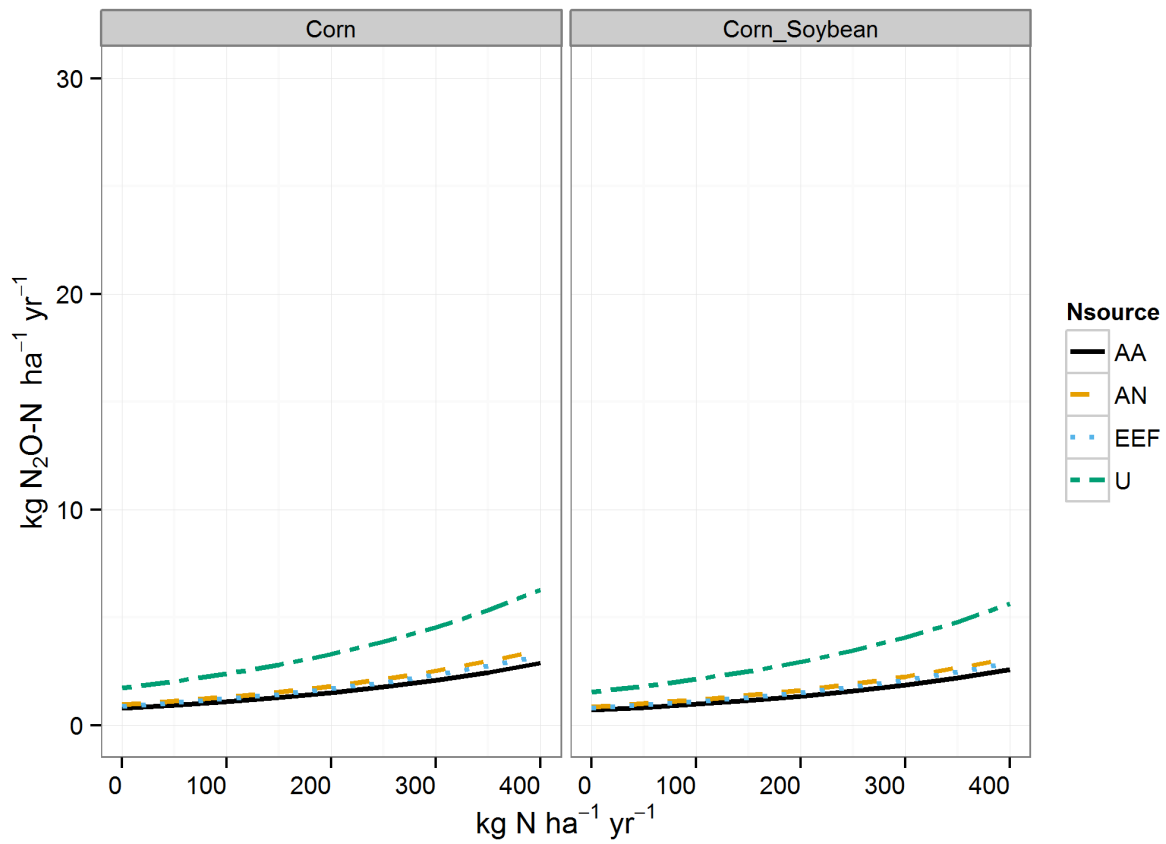
Figure 2.7. Site-specific (location, dashed line) and the population average (fixed, solid line) predicted  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  obtained from null model. Dashed-red line represents the. Numbers in each panel represents the location number in Table 2.1.



**Figure 2.8. Prediction of cumulative  $\text{N}_2\text{O-N}$  per location from the complete model: Site-specific (dashed line) , and population average (solid line). This figure reflects the effect of crops, soils and N-source. Numbers in each panel represents the location number in Table 2.1.**



**Figure 2.9 Effect of different N source (Anhydrous ammonia -AA-, Ammonium nitrate -AN-, efficient enhanced N fertilizer -EEF-) on N<sub>2</sub>O emission under clay soil type in corn and corn-soybean rotation.**



**Figure 2.10. Effect of different N source (Anhydrous ammonia -AA-, Ammonium nitrate -AN-, efficient enhanced N fertilizer -EEF-) on N<sub>2</sub>O emission under loam soil type in corn and corn-soybean rotation.**

**Table 2.1 Studies used in the meta-analysis.**

Location	Loc. No.	Texture	Crop†	Till ‡	N source §	Placement ¶	N input		References
							kg N ha <sup>-1</sup>	kg ha <sup>-1</sup> yr <sup>-1</sup>	
Nebraska, USA	1	silty_clay_loam	CC	.	AN/DA/M/C	.	151	1.4	(Ginting et al., 2003)
Iowa, USA	2	loam	CC/Rye/S	T/NT	AP+U	.	215	4.405-10.75	(Parkin and Kaspar, 2006)
Ohio, USA	3	fine_silty	CC/CS/CSW-V	T/NT/RT	AA/U/AN/C/GM	.	130-180	1.5-2.26	(Jacinthe and Dick, 1997)
Tsukuba, Japan	4	Andisol	Ch-C	.	NF/U/L/SRNF	.	0-250	0.12-.853	(Cheng et al., 2002)
	5								(Elder and Lal, 2008)
Boigneville, France	6	silt_loam	C-WW	CT/NT	AN	BC	158-169	0.8-1.32	(Oorts et al., 2007)
Ohio, USA	7	silt_loam	CC	CT/NT	NPK+AA	.	200	0.94-1.96	(Ussiri et al., 2009)
Nebraska, USA	8	silty_clay_loam	CC	CT	AN	BC/B-SP	135-240	1.42-1.87	(Adviento-Borbe et al., 2007)
Kalimantan, Indonesia	9	sandy_loam	CC	CT	NF/U/IN/SRNF	.	0-90	0.2-6.92	(Hadi et al., 2008)
Ottawa, Canada	10	loam	W-C/S/W/	CT	NF/U/U+AN	BC/BC-SP	0-150	0.11-2.42	(Ma et al., 2010)
Ontario, Canada	11	silt	WW-C/C	CT	NF/U/U+AN	BC/BC-SP	0-150	0.02-1.03	(Ma et al., 2010)
Quebec, Canada	12	clay_loam	S/CC	CT	NF/CAN+DAP/U+AN	BC/B-SP	0-150	0.09-1.75	(Ma et al., 2010)
Michigan, USA	13	fine_loamy	C-S-W	CT/NT	AA+AN	BC	179	1.175-1.27	(Robertson et al., 2000)
Quebec, Canada	14	heavy_clay/gravelly_loam	B	CT/NT	AN	BC	51.25	1-3.27	(Rochette et al., 2008)
Goiás, Brazil	15	clayey	R-Br	OFF/DMS	AS/U	.	114	0.031-0.035	(Metay et al., 2007)
Madagascar	16	clayey	C-S	DMC/CT	NPK+U+M	B-SP	57.2	0.263-0.259	(Chapuis-Lardy et al., 2009)
Munich, Germany	17	fine_loamy	P	CT	.	.	74	0.63-1.61	(Flessa et al., 2002)

Munich, Germany	18	fine_loamy	P	CT	.	.	37	2-2.5	(Flessa et al., 2002)
Brisbane, Australia	19	sandy_clay_loam	SC	CT	NF/U/U+AN	B/B-SP	0-200	2.86-9.56	(Allen et al., 2010)
Suzhou, China	20	silt_clay	W	CT	C+NPK+U/NPK+U/NF	.	191	6-9	(Yao et al., 2010)
Suzhou, China	20	silt_clay	R	CT	C+U/U/NF	.	191	1.4-7.8	(Yao et al., 2010)
Wuxi, China	21	loam_clay	R	CT	U+WS/NF	.	250	1.2-2.9	(Yao et al., 2010)
Wuxi, China	21	loam_clay	W	CT	NPK+U/NF	.	180	2.1-5.6	(Yao et al., 2010)
Jiangdu, China	22	sandy_loam	R	CT	NPK+WS+U/NPK+U/NF	.	250	0.5-1.6	(Yao et al., 2010)
Jiangdu, China	22	sandy_loam	W	CT	NPK+U/NF	.	225	0.9-2.2	(Yao et al., 2010)
Jiangdu, China	22	sandy_loam	R	CT	NPK+WS/NPK+U/NF	.	250	0.8-2.9	(Yao et al., 2010)
Munich, Germany	23	silt_loam	P/W/C/CTR	CT	U/NF	.	0-180	0.292-6.932	(Ruser et al., 2001)
Shanxi, China	24	silty_clay_loam	CTT	CT	U	.	66.3	2.6	(Liu et al., 2010)
Minnesota, USA	25	sand	P	CT	DAP+U+AN/SRNF	BC-SP/BC	270	0.83-1.36	(Hyatt et al., 2010)
Colorado, USA	26	clay_loam	C/C-DB/C-B	CT/NT	SRNF/U/IN	.	151-246	0.525-2.3	(Halvorson et al., 2010)
Tsukuba, Japan	27	clay_loam	C	CT	NF/SRNF/U	B/B-SP/BC-SP	0-250	0.125-.544	(Yan et al., 2001)
Fredericton, Canada	28	silt_loam	C	CT	AN	BC/B-SP/B/BC-SP	52	1.95	(Zebarth et al., 2008)
Maulde, Belgium	29	clay	C-WW	CT/RT/NT	AN+U+M	.	24.7-150	2.3-2.8	(Boeckx et al., 2011)
Michigan, USA	30-32	loamy/fine_loamy	C	CT	U	BC	0-225	0.348-5.21	(Hoben et al., 2011)
Shanxi, China	33	clay_loam	C-WW	CT	U	.	0-850	1.5-5.57	(Liu et al., 2012)
Costa Rica	34	loam	C	NT	NPK+U	.	0-122	0.51-1.83	(Crill et al., 2000)
Iowa, USA	35	silty_clay_loam	C	CT	M+UAN	.	175-370	5.29-12	(Jarecki et al., 2009)
Jokioinen, Finlandia	36	clay/loamy_sand	B	CT	AN	.	100	3.4-7.5	(Syväsalu et al., 2004)
Saskatchewan, Canada	37	sandy_clay_loam	B	NT	U	B	0-120	0.02-0.23	(Malhi et al., 2006)
Madrid, Spain	38	clay_loam	B	CT	Organic	BC	125	0.27-0.35	(Meijide et al., 2009)
Québec, Canada	39	clay	C-S	CT/NT	AN	B-SP	0-160	5.8-9.8	(Pelster et al., 2011)
Vihti, Finlandia	40	clay	B	CT	AN+Slurry/AN/Slurry	B/B-SP/BC/BC-SP	100-157	0.29-11	(Perälä et al., 2006)
Denmark	41	loamy_sand	B	CT/NT	AN	BC	100-117	0.29-0.89	(Chatskikh and Olesen, 2007)



Woodlseen, Canada	42	clay_loam	C	CT/NT	U/SRNF	.	152	1.19-9.19	(Drury et al., 2012)
New Delhi, India	43	loam	R-WW	CT/NT	SRNF	SP	0-120	0.31-0.87	(Bhatia et al., 2010)

† CC, Continues corn; CS, Corn soybean; CSW-V, Corn-soybean/wheat-hairy vetch; ChC, Chinese cabbage; C-WW, Corn-Winter Wheat; W-C, Wheat-Corn; C-S-W, Corn soybean wheat rotation; B, Barley; R-Br, Rice-brachiaria rotation; P, Potato; SC, sugar cane; CTT, cotton; R, Rice; R-WW, Rice-winter wheat; W, wheat; CTR, control (grass); C-DB, corn-dry beans rotation; C-B, corn-barley rotation.

‡ NT, No-till; CT, Conventional till; RT, reduced till; DMC, Direct seedling mulch-cover crop.

§ AN, Ammonium Nitrate; C, Compost; M, Manure; GM, green manure; AP, Ammonium Poliphosphate; U, Urea; AA, Anhydrous Ammonia; NF, No-fertilizer; IN, Urease or nitrification inhibitors; SRNF, Slow-release N fertilizer; CAN, Calcium ammonia nitrate; DA, Diammonium; DAP, Diammonium phosphate; AS, Ammonium sulfate; NPK, compound fertilizer; WS, wheat straw, UAN, Urea and ammonium nitrate solution.

¶ BC, broadcast; BC-SP, broadcasted and split application of N; B-SP, banded and split application of N.

# Total N<sub>2</sub>O-N lost during the growing season

**Table 2.2 ANOVA table of the exponential regression models evaluating the relation N input (kg ha<sup>-1</sup>) N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions (kg ha<sup>-1</sup>yr<sup>-1</sup>)**

Model	Factor	numDF	denDF	F-value	p-value	AIC	BIC	logLik	N	R <sup>2</sup>
Linear	$\beta_0$	1	171	11.83677	<0.001	781.383	752.395	-386.691	212	
	$\beta_1$	1	171	64.08538	<0.0001					
Null	$\beta_0$	1	171	0.84278	0.3599	742.966	763.1055	-365.483	212	
	$\beta_1$	1	171	74.59807	<.0001					
Complete	$\beta_0$ .(Intercept)	1	133	0.05836	0.8095	668.1495	801.8429	-294.0748	209	0.495
	$\beta_0$ .Nsource	7	133	3.28443	0.003					
	$\beta_0$ .crop	14	133	5.91106	<.0001					
	$\beta_0$ .soil	14	133	2.5117	0.0033					
	$\beta_0$ .till	1	133	3.28863	0.072					
	$\beta_1$	1	133	62.83589	<.0001					
Reduced	$\beta_0$ .(Intercept)	1	136	0.46506	0.4964	660.2643	794.5278	-290.1322	212	0.509
	$\beta_0$ .Nsource	7	136	5.458	<.0001					
	$\beta_0$ .crop	14	136	6.26448	<.0001					
	$\beta_0$ .soil	14	136	2.80052	0.0011					
	$\beta_1$	1	136	51.62133	<.0001					

## **Chapter 3 - Impact of N management strategies on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions on tillage systems.**

### **Abstract**

Over 85% of anthropogenic N<sub>2</sub>O emissions are associated with N enrichment of agricultural soils. There are opportunities for improved management strategies for reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in agricultural systems. The objective of this study was to assess N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from different N management strategies under long-term and short-term tillage systems. N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were evaluated since summer of 2008 on a Kennebec silt loam soil (fine-silty, mixed, superactive, mesic Cumulic Hapludolls). Four management strategies were evaluated: a) Tillage: till and no-till; b) Fertilizer type: Compost, Urea, and coated-urea; c) N placements: broadcast, and banded at three depths (0, 5 and 10 cm, respectively), and d) Timing: Split application of Urea. Short-term and long-term no tillage had similar N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. Differences in no-tillage could be attributed to differences in inorganic N content and surface residues rather than the time under no-till. Overall, conventional till and no-till were not significantly different. Banded application of N increased the overall N<sub>2</sub>O emissions by 30% compared with broadcast N application. In general synthetic N fertilizers increased N<sub>2</sub>O emissions more than organic fertilizers, but changes in organic fertilizers characteristics such as C:N ratio could increase N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. Enhanced efficient N fertilizer such as slow-release N-fertilizer and split application of N reduced N<sub>2</sub>O emissions without affecting yield and N uptake.

### **Introduction**

Nitrogen, one of the most important nutrients in the living systems, cycles through plants, soil, water, and atmosphere in agroecosystems. Plants require availability of mineral N (NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> and NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>) in the root zone. Available N comes from internal N cycling and external inputs. Nitrogen mineralization during decomposition of soil organic matter generates NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>, and microbially-mediated nitrification converts NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> to NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>. Fertilization, N fixation, and atmospheric decomposition comprise external inputs. Leaching and runoff of dissolved nitrogen, erosional loss, gaseous losses from NH<sub>3</sub> volatilization and denitrification, and removal of N in

plant tissues at harvest represents losses. Through N immobilization, soil microbes compete with the plants for available nitrogen in the soil (Li et al., 2001).

The N lost by N<sub>2</sub>O emissions has a great importance in agriculture as it affects N use efficiency and impacts the environment. No-till adoption has been an important practice for C sequestration but its benefits can be offset by increased N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (Six et al., 2002). The effect of long-term no-tillage on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions may vary considerably with soil type, climate, management practices and their effect on litter accumulation and soil bulk density (Grandy et al., 2006).

Six et al. (2004) modeling greenhouse gases emissions found that in humid climates, the conversion from conventional tillage to no-till changed N<sub>2</sub>O emissions by 3.8, 1.1 and -4.2 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup> after 5, 10, and 20 years. The N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in no-till systems evaluated by Petersen et al. (2008) are consistent with Six et al. (2004). The shift from a N<sub>2</sub>O source to sink could result from protection of organic N in absence of soil disturbance (Oorts et al., 2007a) or soil compaction that enhances the reduction of N<sub>2</sub>O to N<sub>2</sub> by reducing gas diffusivity (Ball et al., 1999). At early stage of no-till implementation litter C accumulation at the soil surface could increase N immobilization or promote N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (Baggs et al., 2003; Grandy et al., 2006). After 11 years of N<sub>2</sub>O measurements, Grandy et al. (2006) did not find evidence of increasing N<sub>2</sub>O production after no-till conversion. Several studies suggest that N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were increased following no-till conversion on fine-textured soils (Aulakh et al., 1984; MacKenzie et al., 1997; MacKenzie et al., 1998; Ball et al., 1999; McConkey et al., 2008; Baggs et al., 2003). Rochette (2008) concluded that there would be greater probability of higher N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in no-till than conventional tillage on poorly-aerated soils in humid climates. Well-drained soil tend to have lower N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. No significant N<sub>2</sub>O emission were found between no-till and till on a sandy-loam soils by Elmi et al. (2003). Bavin et al. (2009) did not find significant differences between short-term no-till and till until the N was applied in which NT had lower emissions than till. Bavin et al. (2009) conclude that N fertilization was the primary factor regulating N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes in till and no-till treatments.

Six et al. (2004) concluded that due to the high radiative forcing (or warming potential) of N<sub>2</sub>O, greater N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes could offset the benefits of C sequestration and CH<sub>4</sub> uptake, during the first 5 to 10 years of adopting NT in both humid and dry climates. However after 20 y, the net GWP was negative.

Soil structure is one of the primary drivers on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. Six et al. (2004) and Grandy et al (2006) emphasized the improvement of soil structure (soil aggregation and associated soil physical properties) with time after conversion to no-till.

Understanding the interaction of tillage, N fertilization practices, soil, crops and climate is critical when investigating the impact of management practices on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. The objective of this work was to evaluate the effect of tillage and N management strategies on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in a long-term and short-term tillage experiments.

## **Methodology**

### **Study site**

Three experiments were conducted in a long-term and a short-term tillage-N experiment in corn (*Zea mays*) at the Kansas State University Agronomy North Farm (39°11'30"N, 96°35'30"W; elevation 325 m). Annual mean precipitation is 843mm yr<sup>-1</sup>, annual mean temperature is 12.9°C, and the soil is a well-drained Kennebec silt loam (fine-silty, mixed, superactive, mesic Cumulic Hapludolls). Soil characteristics are described in Table 3.1.

### ***Experiment I***

N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions were measured from corn growing seasons 2009 to 2011. The treatments evaluated in the long-term experiment (established in 1990) were no-till (NT) and till (T) systems with two different types of fertilization (composted farmyard residues (C) and urea (F, 46%N)) at a rate of 168 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. The T system included fall chisel plow and spring offset disk (Table 3.2).

### ***Experiment II***

Different N managements were evaluated during 2009 -2011 growing seasons. A polymer-coated urea (CU, 44%N), surface banded urea (SB), subsurface banded urea (SUB[5 cm depth]), and split application of Urea (SP) were evaluated under the long-term till and no-till systems. In season 2011, a sub-surface banded application of urea was evaluated (SUB [10 cm

depth]) (Table 3.2). In the SU treatment 50% (84 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>) was applied 10 days after planting and 50% 47 days after planting.

### ***Experiment III***

A newly established no-till corn field was established on the same soil adjacent to the long-term study. These two sites bracket 18-20 and 2-3 yr no till environments.

Four fertilizer managements and a control (No Nitrogen) were evaluated during 2008: Broadcast (BC), surface (SB), and sub-surface urea application (SUB [5cm depth]). An additional treatment (slow-release N fertilizer [CU, 44%N]) was tested in 2009. In 2010, treatments evaluated were broadcast (BC), surface banded (SB), split-urea (SP) and a control treatment (Table 3.1). The SP was applied at the same rate and time as applied in experiment II.

### ***Nitrous oxide flux measurements***

The N<sub>2</sub>O-N fluxes were calculated following the method of Hutchinson and Mosier. (1981), Ginting et al. (2003) and Bremer (2006). Briefly, the flux measurements were taken by placing vented chambers on polyvinylchloride (PVC) tubing (20 cm diam. x 10 cm height) inserted ~5cm into the soil and collecting gas samples after 0, 15, and 30 min (C<sub>0</sub>, C<sub>1</sub> and C<sub>2</sub>, respectively) during midmorning of each sampling day (Fig. 3.1). Air samples were collected weekly or after rainfall events during the growing season. The 20 mL gas samples were transported to the laboratory in 12-mL evacuated tubes sealed with butyl rubber septa (Exetainer vial, Labco Ltd). Concentrations were determined by gas chromatography (Model GC 14A; Shimadzu, Kyoto, Japan) equipped with a <sup>63</sup>Ni electron capture detector and a stainless steel column (0.318-cm dia. by 74.5 cm long) with Poropak Q (80-100 mesh, Shimadzu, Kyoto, Japan).

If the gas concentration inside the chamber steadily increased or decreased with time (C<sub>0</sub><C<sub>1</sub><C<sub>2</sub> or C<sub>0</sub>>C<sub>1</sub>>C<sub>2</sub>) in a non linear trend the flux was calculated following Hutchinson and Mosier (1981) equation:

$$f_0 = kd \left( \frac{273}{T} \right) \frac{V(C_1 - C_0)^2}{At_1(2C_1 - C_2 - C_0)} \ln \left( \frac{C_1 - C_0}{C_2 - C_1} \right), \text{ if } \ln \left( \frac{C_1 - C_0}{C_2 - C_1} \right) > 1$$

where  $f_0$  is the flux rate ( $\text{g ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$ ),  $k$  is the unit of conversion that is equal to 144000, and  $d$  is gas density at 273.15 K and 0.101 MPa pressure equal to  $1.25 \times 10^{-3} \text{ g cm}^{-3}$ ,  $T$  is the air temperature (K),  $V$  is the volume within the chamber ( $\text{cm}^3$ ).  $A$  is the area occupied by the chamber ( $\text{cm}^2$ ),  $C$  is the gas concentration in ppm [v/v]. Gas density was calculated based on the assumption that 1M of air occupied 22.414 L-volume at 273.15K and 0.101 MPa.

If the gas concentration increased or decreased with time and the ratio  $\ln\left(\frac{C_1 - C_0}{C_2 - C_1}\right) \leq 1$ , then the

flux was calculated following Ginting et al (2003) approach:

$$f_0 = kd \left( \frac{273}{T} \right) \frac{V}{A} \left[ \frac{\Delta C}{\Delta t} \right]$$

where  $\frac{\Delta C}{\Delta t}$  is the average rate of the change of concentration between  $C_1 - C_0$  and  $C_2 - C_1$ .

When gas concentrations fluctuated with time ( $C_0 < C_1 > C_2$  or  $C_0 > C_1 < C_2$ ), this indicated that the flux within 30 minutes was inconsistent (emission followed by uptake or vice versa). So

that  $\frac{\Delta C}{\Delta t}$  is the average rate of change of concentration  $C_1 - C_0$  and  $C_2 - C_0$ .

A weighed-area function was used to calculate the fluxes from banded N applications. For the banded treatments in 2008 the control treatment was used for the off-band  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions. For banded treatments in 2009 and 2010 a second ring in each experimental unit was used for the off-band  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emission (Fig. 3.1). The final daily flux on banded treatments was calculated based on the following equation.

$$f_0 = 0.21R_{on-band} + 0.79R_{off-band}$$

where  $R_{on-band}$  refers to the  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions from fertilized band and  $R_{off-band}$  refers to  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions determined outside fertilized band. The constants 0.21 and 0.79 refer to the proportion of the area occupied by the ring on the fertilizer band and the remaining non fertilized area,

respectively in a total area of 0.15 m<sup>2</sup> (0.75 m [between rows distance] x 0.2 m [diameter of ring])

### **Cumulative nitrous oxide flux calculations**

Once the flux was calculated for each plot and sampling time, linear integration was used to estimate the total N<sub>2</sub>O emitted during the study period for each treatment.

$$\text{Cumulative } N_2O (\text{g N ha}^{-1}) = \sum_i^n \frac{(X_i + X_{i+1})}{2} (t_{i+1} - t_i)$$

where,  $X_i$  was the initial N<sub>2</sub>O-N flux (g ha<sup>-1</sup>day<sup>-1</sup>) reading, and  $X_{i+1}$  was the next reading at times  $t_i$  and  $t_{i+1}$ , respectively;  $n$  was the last N<sub>2</sub>O-N flux estimated during the study period.

### ***Ancillary measurements***

Throughout the growing season several soil samples (0-5 cm) were collected for determination of NO<sub>3</sub>-N and NH<sub>4</sub>-N concentrations. Daily precipitation and average air and soil temperatures were collected at a nearby meteorological station. Soil temperature (5 cm) was measured at the time of gas sampling using a digital soil temperature probe. Surface water content (0-5 cm) was also measured at the time of gas flux measurement.

### **Grain yield and Nitrogen uptake**

Grain and stover yields were estimated by counting and harvesting two rows (3.05 m each) in the center of each sampling plot. The grain yield is reported in terms of grain weight at 155g kg<sup>-1</sup> water content, and stover yield was expressed on dry weight basis. Grain and stover N concentration were determined by dry combustion using a C-N Elementar Analyzer (Flash EA1112, Carlo Erba Instruments, Milano, Italy).

### ***Experimental Design***

The experimental design for the experiment I and II (2009 and 2010) was a split-plot design with whole-plots randomly assigned into each of four blocks and repeated measurements in time. The mixed model used to analyze the daily N<sub>2</sub>O-N, NO<sub>3</sub>-N and NH<sub>4</sub>-N data sets with repeated measures from experiment I and II (season 2009 and 2010) was:

$$y_{ijkl} = u + b_i + T_j + N_k + T * N_{jk} + p_{ij} + t_l + T * t_{jl} + N * T_{kl} + T * N * t_{jkl} + \varepsilon_{ijkl}$$



where  $y_{ijkl}$  is the daily N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions (g N ha<sup>-1</sup>d<sup>-1</sup>), NO<sub>3</sub>-N or NH<sub>4</sub>-N concentrations (μg N g<sup>-1</sup>);  $u$  the intercept;  $b$  the block;  $T_j$  tillage effect;  $N_k$  the N management effect;  $T*N_{ij}$  the tillage and N management interaction;  $p_{ij}$  is the main plot effect within block;  $t_l$  the time effect (Day of year, DOY);  $T*t_{jl}$  is the tillage and time interaction;  $N*t_{kl}$  the N management and time interaction;  $T*N*t_{jlk}$  the interaction tillage, N management and time; and  $\varepsilon_{ijkl}$  the random experimental error.

The mixed model used to analyze the seasonal N<sub>2</sub>O-N, yield, grain and stover N content (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>), data sets from experiment I and II (season 2009 and 2010) was:

$$y_{ijk} = u + b_i + T_j + N_k + T*N_{jk} + p_{ij} + \varepsilon_{ijk}$$

where  $y_{ijk}$  is the total N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>), yield (kg ha<sup>-1</sup>), grain and stover N (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>);  $\mu$  the intercept;  $b$  the block;  $T_j$  tillage effect;  $N_k$  the N management effect;  $T*N_{jk}$  the tillage and N management interaction;  $p_{ij}$  is the main plot effect within block; and  $\varepsilon_{ijk}$  the random experimental error.

Experiment II (2011 season) and experiment III were randomized complete block designs with repeated measures in time and four replications (blocks). The mixed model used to analyze the daily N<sub>2</sub>O-N, NO<sub>3</sub>-N and NH<sub>4</sub>-N data sets with repeated measures from experiment II (season2011) and experiment III was:

$$y_{ijk} = u + b_i + N_j + t_k + N*t_{jk} + \varepsilon_{ij}$$

where  $y_{ijk}$  is the daily N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions (g N ha<sup>-1</sup>d<sup>-1</sup>), NO<sub>3</sub>-N and NH<sub>4</sub>-N concentrations (μg N g<sup>-1</sup>);  $\mu$  the intercept;  $b$  the block;  $N_j$  the N management effect;  $t_k$  the time effect;  $N*t_{jk}$  the N management and time interaction; and  $\varepsilon_{ijk}$  the random experimental error.

The mixed model used to analyze the seasonal N<sub>2</sub>O-N, yield, grain and stover N concentrations, data sets from experiment II (2011) and III was

$$\text{Experiment II (2011): } y_{ij} = u + b_i + T_j + \varepsilon_{ij}$$

$$\text{Experiment III: } y_{ik} = u + b_i + N_k + \varepsilon_{ik}$$

where  $y_{ij}$  and  $y_{ik}$  is the total N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>), yield (kg ha<sup>-1</sup>);  $\mu$  the intercept;  $b$  the block ;  $T_j$  tillage effect;  $N_k$  the N management effect; and  $\varepsilon_{ij}$  the random experimental error for Experiment II (2011); and  $\varepsilon_{ik}$  the random experimental error for Experiment III.

Measurements taken on the same plot over time were assumed to be correlated. A set of covariance structures were used which included the first order autoregressive, first order autoregressive with heterogeneous variances and unstructured. The final analysis was reported based on the covariance structure that minimized Akaike information criterion (AIC) and Bayesian information criterion (BIC).

The analysis of variance (ANOVA) was performed using proc Mixed from SAS 9.2 (SAS Institute, 2010). For all the tests,  $P \leq 0.05$  was consider to indicate a statistically significant difference, unless otherwise stated.

## Results

### Environmental factors

Total precipitation during growing seasons (May-October) 2008, 2009, 2010 and 2011 was 870 mm, 588 mm, 551 mm and 457 mm, respectively. Soil temperature during early growing season (May) was around 20°C, middle of the season (June-July) soil temperature registered around 24-26°C, and end of seasons (August- Sep) around 16-25°C.

### *Experiment I: Tillage, Urea and Compost effects*

#### N<sub>2</sub>O emissions

The N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were sensitive to the interaction of soil inorganic N and soil moisture, represented by fertilization and precipitation events (Fig. 3.2) in which N application and precipitation events were the main N<sub>2</sub>O emission drivers. In the season 2009 there was a significant interaction between tillage type and N source. In terms of the seasonal estimated mean daily fluxes T-F had the highest daily N<sub>2</sub>O-N flux (24.3 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>±5.3) which was not significantly different than NT-F (12.7 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>±3.1), marginally significant (p-value=0.06) from NT-C (10.3 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>±2.3) and significantly different from T-C (8.5 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>±1.9). Urea (F) had higher averaged daily N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions than organic fertilizer (C) that accounted for 18.5±3 and 9.4 ±1.5 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>, respectively. The first significant N<sub>2</sub>O flux came at Day of Year (DOY) 123 (27.5± g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>) after

application of N (compost [DOY107] and urea [DOY119]) and two main precipitation events at DOY116 (76.2 mm) and DOY120 (21.8 mm) (Fig. 3.2 and Fig. 3.3) where WFPS reached almost 80%. The highest mean value of N<sub>2</sub>O emission was on the DOY 155 (81±16 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>) which was not significantly different from DOY161 (71.8±19 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>) and DOY 168 (69±22 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>) (Fig.3.3). Several precipitation events between DOY150 and DOY168 accounted for 126 mm (Fig. 3.2).

The cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions showed that overall T-F treatment had the highest total emissions during the season accounting for 3.8±0.5 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> followed by NT-F (1.8±0.5), NT-C (1.7±0.5) and T-C (1.4±0.5) (Fig.3.6). There were no significant differences detected between tillage type (p-value=0.22) nor fertility (p-value=0.0796) (Fig. 3.6).

A significant interaction of N source x DOY was detected in the growing season 2010. Two significant N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were detected. The first started to increase significantly in the mineral fertilizer treatments (F) from DOY121 (12.3±2.4 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>) up to DOY141 (231 ±61 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>) after fertilizer was applied (urea [DOY119]), and the second one started on DOY153 (9.5±2 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>) and reached the maximum at DOY159 (212.1±57.8 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>) (Fig. 3.3). Besides fertilization events, rainfall events drove the first emission since the total precipitation accounted for 117 mm between DOY112 and DOY141 (Fig. 3.2 and Fig. 3.3). The second N<sub>2</sub>O peak was triggered by a single precipitation event at DOY158 of 20.8 mm (Fig. 3.2 and Fig. 3.3). There were no significant emissions detected after compost application (DOY116). The highest N<sub>2</sub>O emission in the compost treatment (C) was detected at DOY159 (102±58 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>) (Fig. 3.3). The cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O showed a significant effect of N source (p=0.0079) but no an effect of tillage (p=0.79). Overall, the mineral fertilizer or urea (F) treatment had a total emission of 4.7±0.6 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> which was statistically significant than compost treatment (1.3±0.6 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>) (Fig. 3.6).

Season 2011 had the highest daily N<sub>2</sub>O emissions among all growing seasons. Initial peaks were observed after N application (DOY119) (Fig. 3.3). High N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were observed at DOY119 in compost treatments (107±34 and 115 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup> for NT and T, respectively) (Fig. 3.3).

Precipitation events were registered at DOY125 (2 mm), DOY126 (5 mm) and DOY127 (9 mm) (Fig. 3.2). Those events plus recently fertilization may have triggered a N<sub>2</sub>O emission of 200±78.2 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup> from the no-till fertilized treatment (NT-F) and a emission of

537±78.2 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup> from NT-C on DOY128 (Fig. 3.3). No significant differences between those two daily emissions were found. The WFPS around those days was maintained near 60% due to those consecutive precipitation vents (Fig. 3.2). During the following days (DOY128 to DOY137) the WFPS dropped below 40%, as result the emissions decreased significantly for NT-F and NT-C (Fig. 3.2).

The third event with high emissions occurred on DOY141 and DOY150 (Fig.3.3). Four precipitation events at DOY139 (14.2 mm), DOY140 (15.2 mm), DOY144 (30.2 mm) and DOY145 (34.5 mm) kept the WFPS between 60-80% (Fig. 3.2). A final N<sub>2</sub>O emission (111±9.6 g N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup>day<sup>-1</sup>) was detected at DOY188 due to a precipitation event DOY188 (27.2 mm) (Fig. 3.3).

The cumulative emissions were significantly different between tillage treatments (8.1 ±0.8 kg ha<sup>-1</sup>, and 4 ± 0.8 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> for no-tillage and tillage, respectively) and N treatments (8.6±0.8 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> and 3.5±0.8 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> for Compost [C] and urea [F], respectively) but there was no interaction between tillage and N treatments regarding total N<sub>2</sub>O-N emission (Table 3.3).

### **Soil Inorganic N**

A significant interaction between tillage and DOY was found during the growing season 2009 for NO<sub>3</sub>-N. The NO<sub>3</sub>-N concentrations were similar in T and NT after fertilization until DOY162 (Fig. 3.8a). From DOY177 NO<sub>3</sub>-N concentration decreased until DOY 274. Ammonium (NH<sub>4</sub>-N) concentration had a significant DOY effect in which the concentration significantly decreased during the growing season (Fig. 3.8b).

During the 2010 season, the concentration of NO<sub>3</sub>-N in soil decreased from 86.8±11.5 µg N g<sup>-1</sup> (urea [F]) and 80.4 ± 11.5 µg N g<sup>-1</sup> (compost [C]) to 32.4±3.1 µg N g<sup>-1</sup> (C) and 23.7±3.1 µg N g<sup>-1</sup> (F) (Fig. 3.8a). Ammonium (NH<sub>4</sub>-N) did not have any significant trend during the growing season. Overall, higher concentration of NH<sub>4</sub>-N were found in C (2.1 ± 0.1 µg N g<sup>-1</sup>) than F (1.6± 0.1µg N g<sup>-1</sup>), and higher in NT (2.1±0.1 µg N g<sup>-1</sup>) than T (1.5±0.1 µg N g<sup>-1</sup>) (Fig. 3.8b).

In growing season 2011, NO<sub>3</sub>-N concentration from the urea (F) treatment was higher (66.1±5.8 µg N g<sup>-1</sup>) after N fertilizer application and lower concentration after harvesting DOY298 (18.7±6.3 µg N g<sup>-1</sup>) (Fig. 3.8a). For the compost (C) treatments the trend was similar until DOY178, with a value of NO<sub>3</sub>-N concentration after fertilization of 94.6±7 µg N g<sup>-1</sup> and

reaching a minimum of  $30 \pm 3.8 \mu\text{g N g}^{-1}$  at the end of the season (Fig. 3.8a). No significant effect of tillage, N source and DOY was observed on  $\text{NH}_4\text{-N}$  soil concentrations.

### *Experiment II: N management and tillage effect*

#### **$\text{N}_2\text{O}$ emissions**

The daily emissions did not have significant interactions among tillage, N placement and sampling time (DOY). There were no differences between tillage (T and NT) and N placement treatments of surface (SB, 0 cm) and subsurface N application (SUB, 5 cm) during the first year of study (2009) (Fig. 3.4). The daily emissions of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  were significant among the sampling dates (DOY) which were clearly related to precipitation events at DOY166 (44.9mm) and DOY167 (14.5 mm) (Fig. 3.2 and Fig. 3.4). All treatments had the highest emissions at DOY 168 (13 days after N fertilization) (Fig. 3.4). In terms of cumulative emissions a marginal difference of  $P < 0.1$  were found between SUB and SB where the cumulative  $\text{N}_2\text{O-N}$  emissions were  $2.5 \pm 0.5$  and  $1.8 \pm 0.5 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1}$ , respectively (Fig. 3.6).

In the growing season 2010, several treatments were evaluated in order to minimize the  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions from corn. From previous findings (season 2009) we concluded that the banded application of N either at 0 cm or 5 cm depth had the same effect on  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions, and no tillage effect. In this second year of this study several management N strategies were evaluated: a surface banded N fertilizer (SB), a polymer-coated urea product (CU) and a split application of urea (SP). The treatments had a similar response in the till systems evaluated (T and NT) (No significant interaction among tillage, treatment and sampling day [DOY]). The interaction treatment and sampling day (DOY) was significant. The initial  $\text{N}_2\text{O-N}$  emissions were between 10 and  $30 \text{ g N}_2\text{O-N ha}^{-1} \text{ d}^{-1}$  (Fig. 3.4). The first significant emission was detected after a precipitation of 6 mm (DOY145) at DOY146 in SB ( $50.5 \pm 22.4 \text{ g N}_2\text{O-N ha}^{-1} \text{ d}^{-1}$ ) and SP ( $112 \pm 34 \text{ g N}_2\text{O-N ha}^{-1} \text{ d}^{-1}$ ) but not in CU ( $19 \pm 4.5 \text{ g N}_2\text{O-N ha}^{-1} \text{ d}^{-1}$ ) (Fig. 3.4). The second event of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emission occurred at DOY160 and remained high until sampling day DOY167 in the three treatments (CU, SB and SP) (Fig. 3.4). Several precipitation events accounted for 112 mm. The highest peaks during that time frame belonged to SB ( $677 \pm 233 \text{ g N}_2\text{O-N ha}^{-1} \text{ d}^{-1}$ ) and SP ( $406 \pm 145 \text{ g N}_2\text{O-N ha}^{-1} \text{ d}^{-1}$ ) significant different from CU ( $121 \pm 34 \text{ g N}_2\text{O-N ha}^{-1} \text{ d}^{-1}$ ) (Fig. 3.4). At DOY173 emissions from SB ( $184 \pm \text{ g N}_2\text{O-N ha}^{-1} \text{ d}^{-1}$ ) and SP ( $129 \pm \text{ g N}_2\text{O-N ha}^{-1} \text{ d}^{-1}$ ) were significantly reduced, while emissions from CU treatment ( $129 \pm 56 \text{ g N}_2\text{O-N ha}^{-1} \text{ d}^{-1}$ ) did not

change significantly (Fig. 3.4). The second application of urea (DOY173) in split N treatment (SP) followed by 60.5 mm of rain in DOY184 and DOY185 triggered a pulse of  $88 \pm 22 \text{ g N}_2\text{O-N ha}^{-1} \text{ d}^{-1}$  at DOY188 (Fig. 3.2 and Fig. 3.4).

Despite the high differences in magnitude among the treatments, the cumulative values of each treatment were not significant ( $p$ -value=0.05). SB had the highest annual emissions in T and NT ( $12.6 \pm 2.9$  and  $5.8 \pm 2.9 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1}$ , respectively), followed by SP ( $7.6 \pm 2.9$  and  $4.8 \pm 2.9 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$  for T and NT, respectively) and CU ( $4.0 \pm 2.9$  and  $3.4 \pm 2.9 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$ ) (Fig. 3.6).

To test if deeper application of N would reduce the high fluxes observed under surface application, a sub-surface banded (SUB [10cm]) application of N was evaluated during the third growing season (2011).

The 2011 season sub-surface (SUB) application of urea was evaluated at 10 cm depth in NT and T systems (Fig. 3.4). No significant interaction between tillage and DOY was found. High  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions were found between DOY141 ( $185 \pm 60 \text{ g N ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$ ) and DOY154 ( $277 \pm 60 \text{ g N ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$ ) after 100 mm of rain (DOY151-DOY153) (Fig. 3.2). The average daily  $\text{N}_2\text{O-N}$  flux was higher in T-SUB ( $81 \pm 22 \text{ g N ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$ ) than NT-SUB ( $31 \pm 6 \text{ g N ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$ ). The cumulative emission was not significantly different between treatments (Fig. 3.6).

### **Soil inorganic N**

Concentrations of  $\text{NO}_3\text{-N}$  and  $\text{NH}_4\text{-N}$  were not significantly affected by treatments in 2009 season. High concentrations of  $\text{NO}_3\text{-N}$  appeared at DOY177 ( $176 \pm 23 \mu\text{g g}^{-1}$ ) once the treatments were applied. Before fertilizations the concentration was  $20 \pm 2.4 \mu\text{g N g}^{-1}$ . At the end of the season the concentration of  $\text{NO}_3\text{-N}$  was  $22.5 \pm 1.3 \mu\text{g N g}^{-1}$ .  $\text{NH}_4\text{-N}$  concentrations increased with fertilizer application ( $2.7 \pm 0.1 \mu\text{g g}^{-1}$ ), remained statistically similar until the end of growing season ( $3.4 \pm 0.4 \mu\text{g g}^{-1}$ ) (Fig. 3.9a). During 2010, the  $\text{NO}_3\text{-N}$  concentrations had a significant interaction between treatment and sampling day (DOY). SB ( $289 \pm 41.2 \mu\text{g N g}^{-1}$ ) and SP ( $179.5 \pm 41.2 \mu\text{g N g}^{-1}$ ) had similar concentrations of  $\text{NO}_3\text{-N}$  which were significantly different than CU ( $112.8 \pm 41.2 \mu\text{g N g}^{-1}$ ) after fertilizer application. At the end of the season the  $\text{NO}_3\text{-N}$  concentrations from CU ( $22.1 \pm 3.1 \mu\text{g N g}^{-1}$ ), SP ( $21 \pm 3.1 \mu\text{g N g}^{-1}$ ) and SB ( $17.5 \pm 3.1 \mu\text{g N g}^{-1}$ ) had significantly decreased (Fig. 3.9a). No significant changes were detected for  $\text{NH}_4\text{-N}$  concentrations (Fig. 3.9b).

A significant interaction between tillage and sampling day was found in growing season 2011.  $\text{NO}_3\text{-N}$  concentrations increased up to  $138.1 \pm 49 \mu\text{g N g}^{-1}$  in no-tillage (DOY158) and up to  $108 \pm 46 \mu\text{g N g}^{-1}$  in till treatment (DOY172) after fertilizer application. At the end of season the concentration of  $\text{NO}_3\text{-N}$  were  $9.6 \pm 1.6 \mu\text{g N g}^{-1}$  and  $14.6 \pm 1.6 \mu\text{g N g}^{-1}$  for no-tillage and tillage, respectively (Fig. 3.9a).  $\text{NH}_4\text{-N}$  concentrations were not significant different throughout the season (Fig. 3.9b).

### ***Experiment III: Effect of short-term no-tillage management on $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ emissions***

#### **$\text{N}_2\text{O}$ emissions**

Significant daily emissions were found during 2008 growing season where the highest emissions occurred at DOY201 for SUB and SB treatments ( $205 \pm 52$  and  $195 \pm 52 \text{ g N ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$ ) which were significantly different from the broadcast (BC) and control (C) treatments ( $34 \pm 52.3 \text{ g N ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$  and  $<0 \text{ g N ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$ , respectively). The control and BC treatments did not have significant temporal changes throughout the season with average emissions of  $3.2 \pm 6.4 \text{ g N ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$  and  $4.7 \pm 6.4 \text{ g N ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$ , respectively (Fig. 3.5).

Cumulative  $\text{N}_2\text{O-N}$  emissions had significant treatment effect in which SB ( $1.9 \pm 0.3 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1}$ ) and SUB ( $2 \pm 0.3 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1}$ ) were significantly different than the C ( $0.5 \pm 0.3 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1}$ ) and BC ( $0.5 \pm 0.3 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1}$ ) (Fig. 3.7).

During season 2009 there was a significant interaction between treatment and sampling time. The highest emissions were detected in DOY168 in treatments BC, SUB and SB with N fluxes of  $376 \pm 167$ ,  $167 \pm 80$  and  $90 \pm 46 \text{ g N ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$ . Slow-release N fertilizer (CU) and control (C) had average emissions of  $10.4 \pm 2.3$  and  $1.6 \pm 0.5 \text{ g N ha}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$ , respectively (Fig. 3.5). Significant treatment effect was found for cumulative  $\text{N}_2\text{O-N}$  emissions were BC ( $3.7 \pm 0.6 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1}$ ) had the highest  $\text{N}_2\text{O-N}$  emission followed by SUB ( $1.7 \pm 0.6 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1}$ ), SB ( $1.4 \pm 0.6 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1}$ ), CU ( $0.9 \pm 0.6 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1}$ ) and C ( $0.2 \pm 0.6 \text{ kg N ha}^{-1}$ ) (Fig. 3.7).

Several pulses of  $\text{N}_2\text{O-N}$  emissions were observed during the growing season 2010 influenced primarily by precipitation events as observed in previous experiments. The highest daily emissions were produced on DOY169 for most treatments following several days of rain (DOY162 [19.5mm], DOY163 [44.4 mm], and DOY166 [4.06 mm]) (Fig. 3.2 and Fig. 3.5). No significant differences among the treatments were found for that sampling day. Initial growing

season emissions increased significantly in treatment BC on DOY148 and in treatments CU, BC and SB on DOY 169. SP emissions were similar in magnitude throughout the growing season, there was no detected a significant pulse after application of the second half of fertilizer in DOY174 (Fig. 3.5). The cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions were significantly different between the N management treatments (CU, SP, BC, and SB) and the control (C). The cumulative emissions from CU, SP, BC, SB and C were 2±0.2, 2±0.2, 1.4±0.2, 1.1±0.2, and 0.2±0.2 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, respectively (Fig. 3.7).

### **Inorganic Nitrogen**

The highest concentrations of NO<sub>3</sub>-N were reached after fertilization in all years (Fig. 3.10a). In 2009 high concentrations of inorganic N in BC, SB, SUB and CU were not significantly different from each other. In 2010, higher concentrations of NO<sub>3</sub>-N were observed after fertilization events and a second higher concentration for SP after the second application of urea (Fig. 3.10a).

### ***Grain yield, N uptake and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions as a function of yield and N uptake***

In all the experiments a reduction in precipitation in 2010 and 2011 reduced yields and overall N uptake (Table 3.3, 3.4, 3.5). Tillage and N management did not significantly affect yield and N uptake in the long-term tillage study (Experiment I, Table 3.3). N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions as a function of yield and grain N uptake had significant differences in growing season 2011 between compost (C) and urea (F) (Table 3.3) due to the increased N<sub>2</sub>O emissions and reduction in yield during 2011 growing season. In the experiment II, where several N management practices were tested (Table 3.2) no significant differences were detected in any agronomical variables described in Table 3.4. The practices proposed for N<sub>2</sub>O-N reduction from agricultural system did not affect the yield and N uptake. Reduction in precipitation during the growing season reduced yield, but did not reduce N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.

In the short-term no-tillage experiment (experiment III) the yield decrease from 2008 to 2011 was due to reduction in precipitation. The N management did not have a significant effect on yield in 2008 and on yield and N uptake in 2009 (Table 3.5). Cumulative emissions in 2009 from BC were significantly higher. In 2010 the cumulative emissions did not differ among



treatments but the yield and N uptake was significantly higher in split-urea (SP) and polymer-coated urea (CU) treatments (Table 3.5).

## Discussion

N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions responded to N inputs and precipitations events. Overall, the first pulse of N<sub>2</sub>O came between 4 and 18 days after fertilization which depended on the wetness of the soil at the moment of fertilizer application. For example, in the long-term experiment (Experiment I 2011, Fig. 3.3) the first flux appeared 9 days after urea application, while in the experiment II (2011, Fig. 3.4) the first N<sub>2</sub>O flux appeared 18 days after urea application. The cumulative precipitation of five days before N application was 12.7 mm in experiment I, and no precipitation events were recorded in experiment II.

It is known that denitrification and N<sub>2</sub>O production increase with increasing WFPS, reaching maximum N<sub>2</sub>O emission at WFPS values between 60 and 75% and maximum denitrification occurs at saturation (Davidson et al., 1986; Almaraz et al., 2009) (Fig. 3.2). It is possible that the high pulses of N<sub>2</sub>O-N observed after precipitation events were associated with denitrification, however the development of anaerobic micro-sites permits both nitrification and denitrification occurs simultaneously (Davidson et al., 1986). The highest rates of N<sub>2</sub>O production should occur under microaerophilic conditions, when N<sub>2</sub>O reduction in the nitrification process is inhibited by O<sub>2</sub> and when the nitrifiers, limited in their use of O<sub>2</sub> as electron acceptor, also form N<sub>2</sub>O (Klemedtsson et al., 1988).

No significant N<sub>2</sub>O emissions between T and NT were found in seasons 2009 and 2010 (Experiment I) and 2011 (Experiment II), however drier soils in 2011 (Experiment I) had an overall effect on tillage, where no-till had higher N<sub>2</sub>O emissions than conventional till (T) during the high emission period (Fig. 3.3). Several studies had found similar results where the magnitude of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in till and no-till systems were governed by the soil water content (Drury et al., 2006; Almaraz et al., 2009; Boeckx et al., 2011). However, the impact of no-till on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions can have a positive or negative response based on mainly in the soil texture and climate conditions (Rochette et al., 2008).

Besides the type of fertilizer used, the distribution of precipitation played a key role on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (Jacinthe and Dick, 1997; Almaraz et al., 2009). For example, in the long-term tillage experiment (Experiment I), the compost fertilizer in 2009 season had similar results to the 2010 season, but the emissions were contrasting to the season 2011. The emissions in compost in 2011 were higher than 2009. Both years had similar fertilizer application dates and N rate but the cumulative precipitation between the application date and the first pulse of N<sub>2</sub>O-N was different. In 2009 the cumulative precipitation accounted for 107.7 mm while in 2011 was 59.2 mm.

A complete denitrification process might have taken place during 2009 (Experiment I) due high WFPS (~ 80%) due to precipitation after compost application (high N<sub>2</sub>:N<sub>2</sub>O ratio). Above 80% WFPS, O<sub>2</sub> becomes limited and restriction to gas diffusion are high that N<sub>2</sub>O is fully reduced to N<sub>2</sub> before escaping the soil (Davidson et al., 1986; Almaraz et al., 2009; Boeckx et al., 2011; Gagnon et al., 2011). In 2011 high precipitation events were not observed prior first N<sub>2</sub>O-N flux, although two events were recorded at DOY112 (21.3mm) and DOY 115 (12.7 mm). Following those precipitation events high N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were observed at DOY119 and DOY128 (Fig. 3.3). It is possible that incomplete denitrification process might have taken place (low N<sub>2</sub>:N<sub>2</sub>O ratio). A similar pattern was found by Drury et al. (2006) in which the degree and frequency of wet soil conditions prior to N application explained the differences in N<sub>2</sub>O emission between two growing seasons. Bateman and Baggs (2005) found that increasing the WFPS between 60 and 70% resulted in significant increasing in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions under laboratory conditions.

In addition to soil water status, the difference in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions between seasons may be related to the organic fertilizer composition as well. The compost used in 2011 had higher total N and C content (1.77% and 12%, respectively) than the compost used in 2009 (0.9% and 5.62%, respectively) and 2010 (1.1% and 8.4%, respectively). More available carbon from organic fertilizer decomposition can enhance N losses through denitrification (Drury et al., 2006). Soil denitrification is strongly influenced by the supply of water-soluble or readily decomposable organic matter or available carbon (Miller et al., 2012). The low emissions from compost treatments in 2009 and 2010 (Experiment I) may be due to lower water-soluble C, available C or readily decomposable organic C in the compost.

In 2011 the  $\text{NO}_3\text{-N}$  concentration in soils from the compost treatments (C) was higher than urea treatment (F) after harvest. The  $\text{NO}_3\text{-N}$  concentration remained high but no  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions were detected due to low WFPS (Fig. 3.2). Boeckx et al. (2011) attributed the lack of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions when the  $\text{NO}_3$  concentrations were high to a low WFPS and becoming sub-optimal for denitrification in a silt loam soil.

$\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions from the long-term tillage (Experiment II, 2010) and the short-term no-tillage (Experiment III, 2010) were different in magnitude despite similarities in weather condition, soil type and N management. One possible explanation was the contrasting amount of residues found in each experiment prior to fertilization. Higher amounts of residues in experiment III were observed than experiment II during 2010, which could affect the proper contact of fertilizer and soil enhancing N losses after heavy rain (66 mm of rainfall during the next five days after N application). On the other hand, high amount of residues from previous year and high soil moisture content (WFPS~80%) following N application could have triggered denitrification process and higher  $\text{N}_2:\text{N}_2\text{O}$  ratio in experiment III than experiment II.

Overall, soil inorganic N in experiment II during 2010 was higher than experiment III after N application (Fig. 3.7, 3.8). This could help to explain the contrasting results regarding  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions. The yield and N uptake values were similar between experiments (Table 3.4 and 3.5).

A significant difference ( $p\text{-value}<0.1$ ) was found in 2009 between cumulative  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emission of SUB and SB in experiments II and III. It seemed that denitrification was more important as  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  source at deeper N application in our study. It may be possible that  $\text{O}_2$  availability decreased with depth (Breitenbeck and Bremner, 1986; Drury et al., 2006). Our results contrast with results from Fujinuma et al. (2011) where shallower N application may have stimulated nitrification-derived  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  production in soils fertilized with anhydrous ammonia. In Fujinuma et al. (2011) WFPS during the period of greatest  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions were generally below 50%, while in our study WFPS was  $>60\%$  (Fig. 3.2). The magnitude of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emission in BC from the long-term experiment (Experiment I and II) was lower than surface banded (SB) or sub-surface banded (SUB) treatments. Surface N application tended to reduce total  $\text{N}_2\text{O}\text{-N}$  emissions without affecting crop productivity. In the short-term no-till experiment (Experiment III), BC had lower emissions than banded in 2008, higher emission in 2010, and no significant emission

in 2011. Beside soil water content influencing the high fluxes, there was high inorganic N in the BC treatment in 2010 that could have enhanced emissions (Fig. 3.10).

High N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in the banded zones have been attributed to high concentrations of NH<sub>4</sub> and elevated pH after application of Anhydrous Ammonia (AA) (Fujinuma et al., 2011; Gagnon et al., 2011a). Urea hydrolysis also increases pH and may increase NH<sub>3</sub>, which is toxic to many microorganism, especially nitrite (NO<sub>2</sub><sup>-</sup>)-oxidizing bacteria that carry out the second step of nitrification (Fujinuma et al., 2011). Under our conditions N<sub>2</sub>O could have been produced by nitrifier denitrification (Wrage et al., 2001; Bateman and Baggs, 2005) or /and by coupled nitrification-denitrification processes (Wrage et al., 2001). In wetter soils, the amount of N<sub>2</sub>O derived from nitrifier denitrification was less than 3% (Wrage et al., 2001). Wetter conditions during the high emission period with high NO<sub>3</sub>-N could support the second pathway. However, nitrification, denitrification, and nitrifier denitrification may occur simultaneously in different microsites of the same soil but there is uncertainty associated with which process predominates in a particular soil (Davidson et al., 1986; Bateman and Baggs, 2005). Applying urea at broadcast reduces the concentration of N per area since the prills are distributed over approximately 10 times the area compared with banded application of AA (Fujinuma et al., 2011). Burton et al. (2008) did not find differences between banded urea and AA, which we could infer that banded urea could have the same effect of AA localizing high concentration of NH<sub>4</sub>. However, urea requires dissolution and hydrolysis before NH<sub>4</sub>/NH<sub>3</sub> is released to the soil (Fujinuma et al., 2011).

The use of slow-release N fertilizer such as polymer-coated urea (experiment II, 2010 and experiment III, 2010) or Nitamin ( experiment III season 2009) and split application of urea seemed to be promising practices for reduction of N<sub>2</sub>O without affecting significantly the agronomic variables (yield and N uptake, Table 3.3,3.4,3.5). Halvorson and Del Grosso, (2013) stressed that the small differences in yield comparing enhanced-efficient N fertilizer or additional practices such as split application of urea to traditional source and methods of fertilization may be limited by economic constraints unless producers are compensated for using them based on the environmental benefit. Taking into account that corn is an important crop in Kansas agriculture, the appropriate selection of N source and methods of placement could significantly reduce the impact of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.

## Conclusions

Cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in the short-term no-till and long-term no tillage experiments were not different when similar treatments were evaluated in both systems, opposite as reported in some studies (Ball et al., 1999; Baggs et al., 2003; Six et al., 2004; Petersen et al., 2008).

Conventional till and no-till were not significantly different in most of the growing seasons. Banded application of N tended to enhance N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.

In general synthetic N fertilizers increased the N<sub>2</sub>O emissions more than organic fertilizers, but changes in characteristics of the organic fertilizers could increase N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.

Enhanced efficient N fertilizer or slow-release N-fertilizer and split application of N reduced the N<sub>2</sub>O emissions without affecting yield and N uptake.

## References

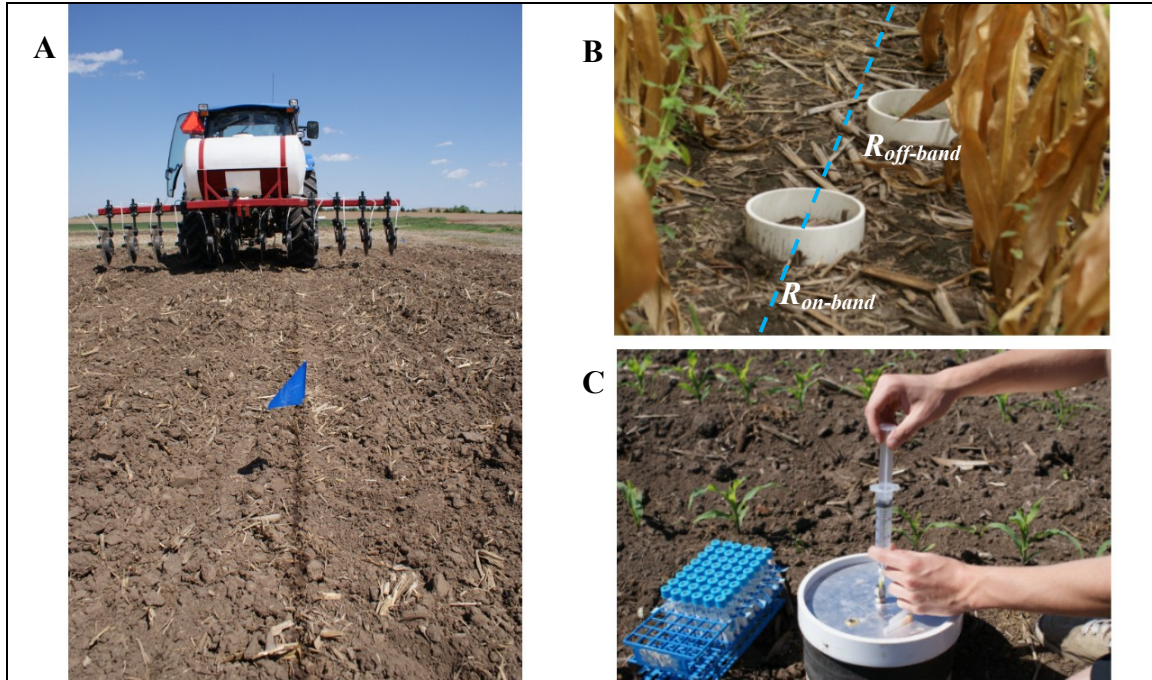
- Almaraz J.J., F. Mabood, X.M. Zhou, C. Madramootoo, P. Rochette, B.L. Ma, and D.L. Smith. 2009. Carbon dioxide and nitrous oxide fluxes in corn grown under two tillage systems in southwestern Quebec. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 73:113-119. DOI: 10.2136/sssaj2006.0371.
- Aulakh M.S., D.A. Rennie, and E.A. Paul. 1984. Gaseous nitrogen losses from soils under zero-till as compared with conventional-till management systems. *J. Environ. Qual.* 13:130-136. DOI: 10.2134/jeq1984.00472425001300010024x.
- Baggs E.M., M. Stevenson, M. Pihlatie, A. Regar, H. Cook, and G. Cadisch. 2003. Nitrous oxide emissions following application of residues and fertiliser under zero and conventional tillage. *Plant Soil* 254:361-370. DOI: 10.1023/a:1025593121839.
- Ball B.C., A. Scott, and J.P. Parker. 1999. Field N<sub>2</sub>O, CO<sub>2</sub> and CH<sub>4</sub> fluxes in relation to tillage, compaction and soil quality in Scotland. *Soil Tillage Res.* 53:29-39. DOI: 10.1016/s0167-1987(99)00074-4.
- Bateman E.J., and E.M. Baggs. 2005. Contributions of nitrification and denitrification to N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from soils at different water-filled pore space. *Biol. Fertil. Soils* 41:379-388. DOI: 10.1007/s00374-005-0858-3.

- Bavin T.K., T.J. Griffis, J.M. Baker, and R.T. Venterea. 2009. Impact of reduced tillage and cover cropping on the greenhouse gas budget of a maize/soybean rotation ecosystem. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* 134:234-242. DOI: 10.1016/j.agee.2009.07.005.
- Boeckx P., K. Van Nieuland, and O. Van Cleemput. 2011. Short-term effect of tillage intensity on N<sub>2</sub>O and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. *Agron. Sustain. Dev.* 31:453-461. DOI: 10.1007/s13593-011-0001-9.
- Breitenbeck G.A., and J.M. Bremner. 1986. Effects of rate and depth of fertilizer application on emission of nitrous-oxide from soil fertilized with anhydrous ammonia. *Biol. Fertil. Soils* 2:201-204.
- Bremer D.J. 2006. Nitrous oxide fluxes in turfgrass: Effects of nitrogen fertilization rates and types. *J. Environ. Qual.* 35:1678–1685.
- Burton D.L., X.H. Li, and C.A. Grant. 2008. Influence of fertilizer nitrogen source and management practice on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from two Black Chernozemic soils. *Can. J. Soil Sci.* 88:219-227.
- Davidson E., W. Swank, and T. Perry. 1986. Distinguishing between nitrification and denitrification as sources of gaseous nitrogen production in soil. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 52:1280-1286.
- Drury C.F., W.D. Reynolds, C.S. Tan, T.W. Welacky, W. Calder, and N.B. McLaughlin. 2006. Emissions of nitrous oxide and carbon dioxide: Influence of tillage type and nitrogen placement depth. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 70:570-581. DOI: 10.2136/sssaj2005.0042.
- Elmi A.A., C. Madramootoo, C. Hamel, and A. Liu. 2003. Denitrification and nitrous oxide to nitrous oxide plus dinitrogen ratios in the soil profile under three tillage systems. *Biol. Fertil. Soils* 38:340-348. DOI: 10.1007/s00374-003-0663-9.
- Fujinuma R., R.T. Venterea, and C. Rosen. 2011. Broadcast urea reduces N<sub>2</sub>O but increases NO emissions compared with conventional and shallow-applied anhydrous ammonia in a coarse-textured soil. *J. Environ. Qual.* 40:1806-1815. DOI: 10.2134/jeq2011.0240.
- Gagnon B., N. Ziadi, P. Rochette, M.H. Chantigny, and D.A. Angers. 2011. Fertilizer source influenced nitrous oxide emissions from a clay soil under corn. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 75:595-604. DOI: 10.2136/sssaj2010.0212.
- Ginting D., A. Kessavalou, and B. Eghball. 2003. Greenhouse gas emissions and soil indicators four years after manure and compost applications. *J. Environ. Qual.* 32:23-32.

- Grandy A.S., T.D. Loecke, S. Parr, and G.P. Robertson. 2006. Long-term trends in nitrous oxide emissions, soil nitrogen, and crop yields of till and no-till cropping systems. *J. Environ. Qual.* 35:1487-1495. DOI: 10.2134/jeq2005.0166.
- Halvorson A.D., and S.J. Del Grosso. 2013. Nitrogen placement and source effects on nitrous oxide emissions and yields of irrigated corn. *J. Environ. Qual.* 42:312-322. DOI: 10.2134/jeq2012.0315.
- Hutchinson G.L., and A.R. Mosier. 1981. Improved soil cover method for field measurement of nitrous oxide fluxes. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 45:311-316. DOI: 10.2136/sssaj1981.03615995004500020017x.
- Jacinthe P.A., and W.A. Dick. 1997. Soil management and nitrous oxide emissions from cultivated fields in southern Ohio. *Soil Tillage Res.* 41:221-235.
- Klemedtsson L., B.H. Svensson, and T. Rosswall. 1988. Relationships between soil-moisture content and nitrous-oxide production during nitrification and denitrification. *Biol. Fertil. Soils* 6:106-111.
- Li C.S., Y. Zhuang, M. Cao, P. Crill, Z. Dai, S. Frohling, B. Moore, W. Salas, W. Song, and X. Wang. 2001. Comparing a process-based agro-ecosystem model to the IPCC methodology for developing a national inventory of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from arable lands in China. *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 60:159-175.
- MacKenzie A.F., M.X. Fan, and F. Cadrin. 1997. Nitrous oxide emission as affected by tillage, corn-soybean-alfalfa rotations and nitrogen fertilization. *Can. J. Soil Sci.* 77:145-152. DOI: 10.4141/s96-104.
- MacKenzie A.F., M.X. Fan, and F. Cadrin. 1998. Nitrous oxide emission in three years as affected by tillage, corn-soybean-alfalfa rotations, and nitrogen fertilization. *J. Environ. Qual.* 27:698-703. DOI: 10.2134/jeq1998.00472425002700030029x.
- McConkey B.G., D. Curtin, C.A. Campbell, S.A. Brandt, and F. Selles. 2002. Crop and soil nitrogen status of tilled and no-tillage systems in semiarid regions of Saskatchewan. *Can. J. Soil Sci.* 82:489-498. DOI: 10.4141/s01-036.
- Miller J.J., B.W. Beasley, C.F. Drury, and B.J. Zebarth. 2012. Denitrification during the growing season as influenced by long-term application of composted versus fresh feedlot manure. *Can. J. Soil Sci.* 92:865-882. DOI: 10.4141/cjss2011-107.

- Oorts K., H. Bossuyt, J. Labreuche, R. Merckx, and B. Nicolardot. 2007. Carbon and nitrogen stocks in relation to organic matter fractions, aggregation and pore size distribution in no-tillage and conventional tillage in northern France. *Eur. J. Soil Sci.* 58:248-259.
- Petersen S.O., P. Schjøning, I.K. Thomsen, and B.T. Christensen. 2008. Nitrous oxide evolution from structurally intact soil as influenced by tillage and soil water content. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 40:967-977. DOI: 10.1016/j.soilbio.2007.11.017.
- Rochette P. 2008. No-till only increases N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in poorly-aerated soils. *Soil Tillage Res.* 101:97-100. DOI: 10.1016/j.still.2008.07.011.
- Rochette P., D. Angers, M. Chantigny, and N. Bertrand. 2008. Nitrous oxide emissions respond differently to no-till in a loam and a heavy clay soil. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 72:1363.
- SAS Institute. 2010. The SAS system for Windows. Release 9.3. SAS Inst., Cary, NC.
- Six J., C. Feller, K. Denef, S.M. Ogle, J.C.D. Sa, and A. Albrecht. 2002. Soil organic matter, biota and aggregation in temperate and tropical soils - Effects of no-tillage. *Agronomie* 22:755-775. DOI: 10.1051/agro:2002043.
- Six J., S.M. Ogle, F. Jay breidt, R.T. Conant, A.R. Mosier, and K. Paustian. 2004. The potential to mitigate global warming with no-tillage management is only realized when practised in the long term. *Glob. Change Biol.* 10:155-160. DOI: 10.1111/j.1529-8817.2003.00730.x.
- Wrage N., G.L. Velthof, M.L. van Beusichem, and O. Oenema. 2001. Role of nitrifier denitrification in the production of nitrous oxide. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 33:1723-1732. DOI: [http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0038-0717\(01\)00096-7](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0038-0717(01)00096-7).





**Figure 3.1. (A) Banded N application, (B) Location of rings in surface banded fertilization treatments.  $R_{on-band}$  rings placed on fertilizer bands and  $R_{off-band}$  refers to rings placed outside fertilizer band, and (C) Chamber-base technique for gas sampling.**

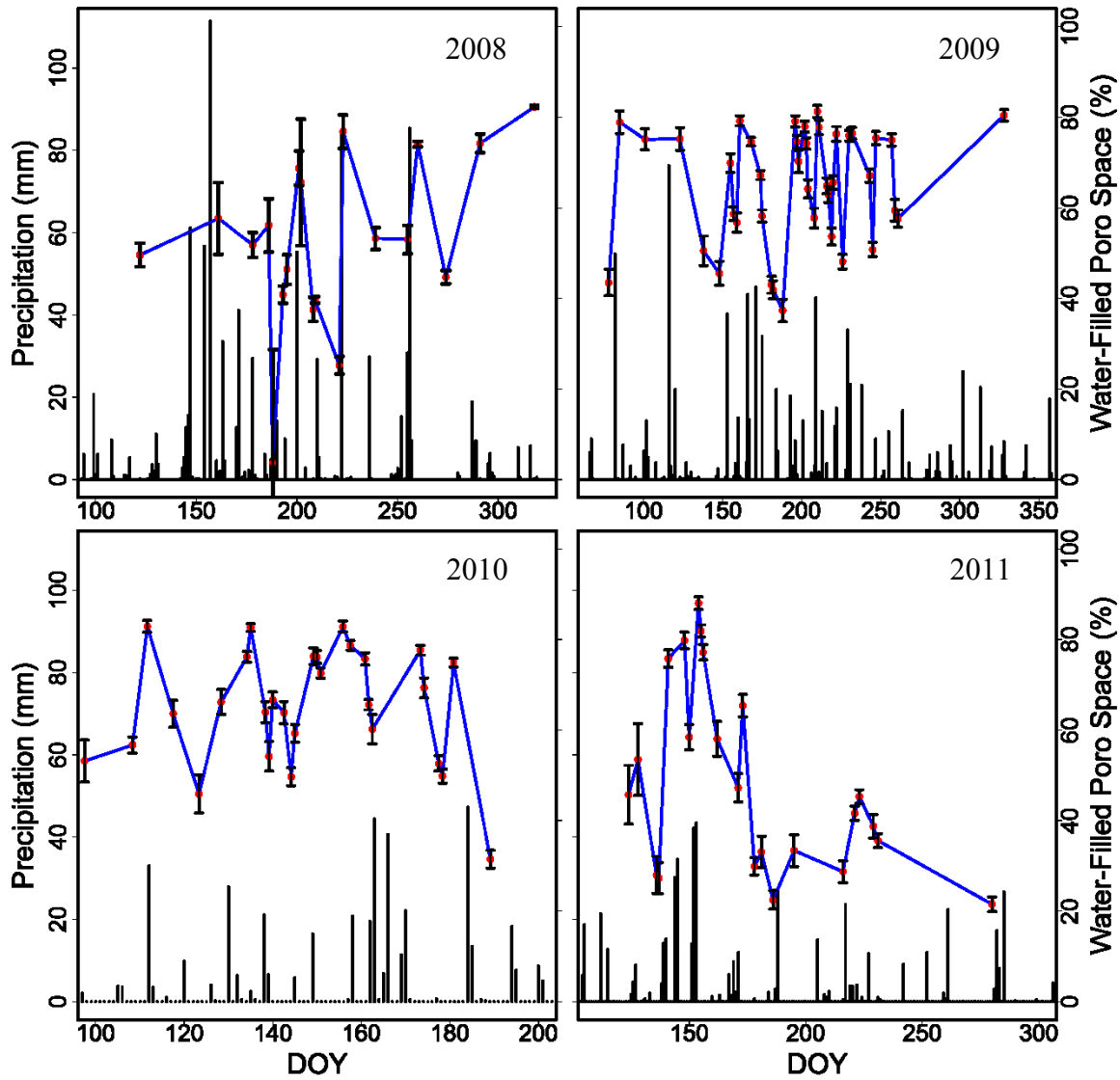
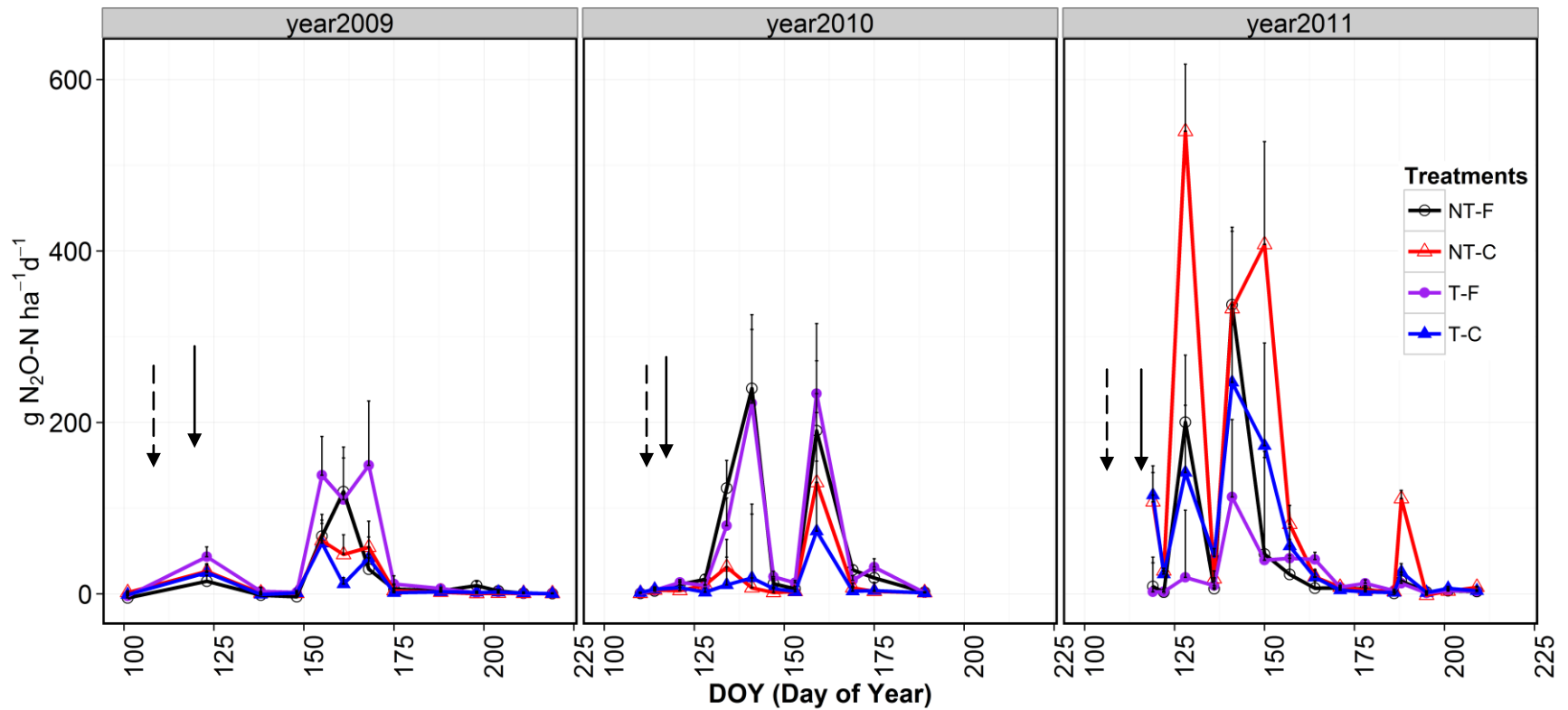


Figure 3.2. Precipitation (mm) and water-filled pore space (%) recorded during the period of study



**Figure 3.3. Daily  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions from T and NT systems under compost (C) and Urea (F) (Experiment I). Arrows indicate management operations. Dashed: Application of compost, Solid: Application of urea**

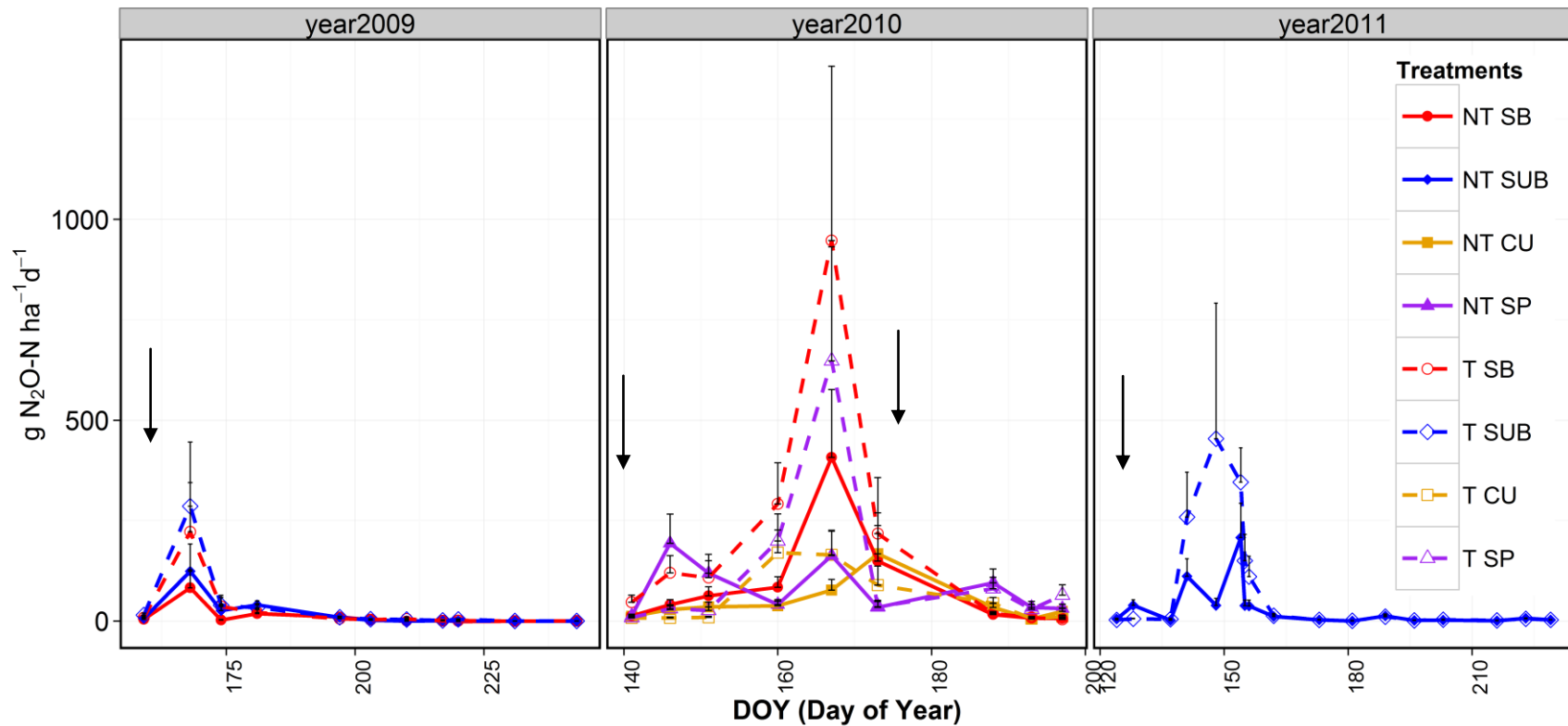
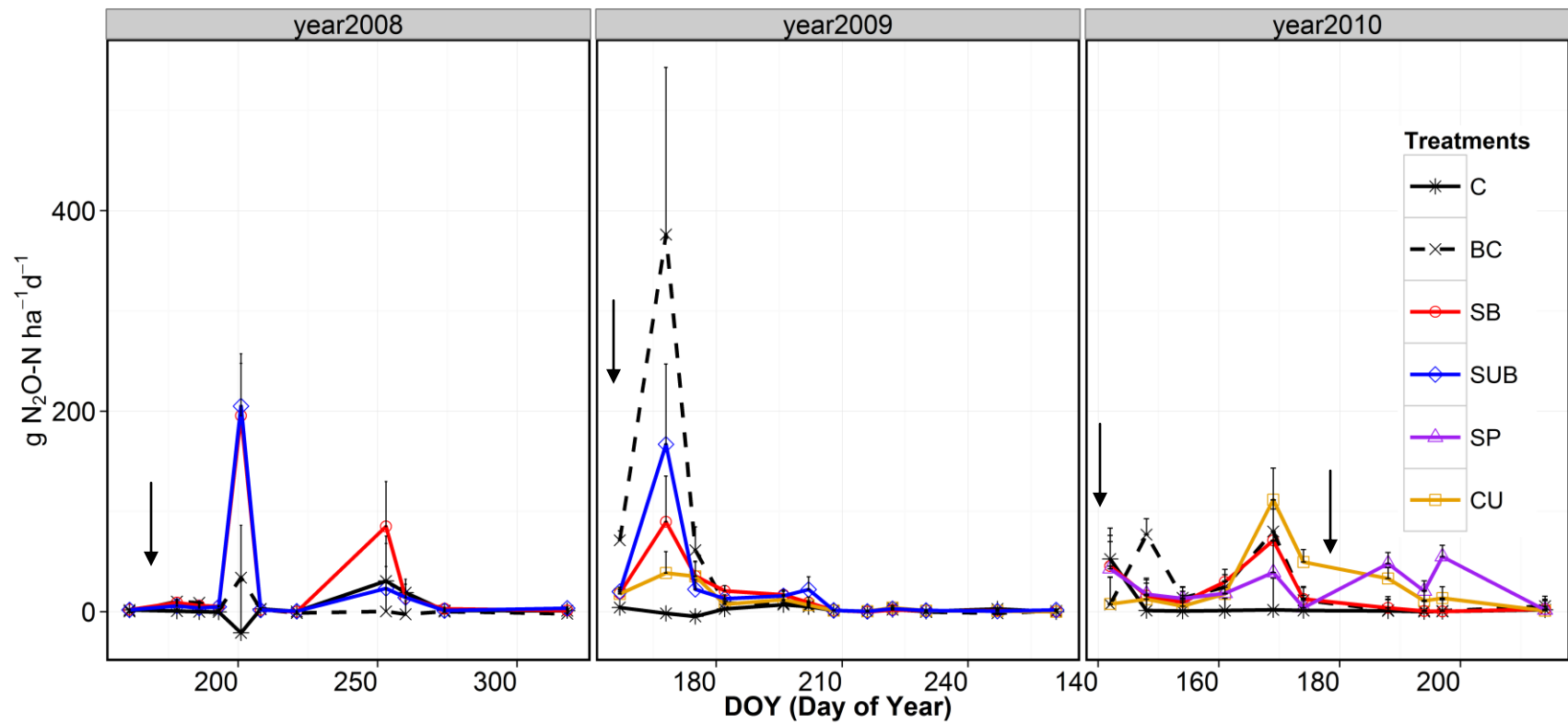
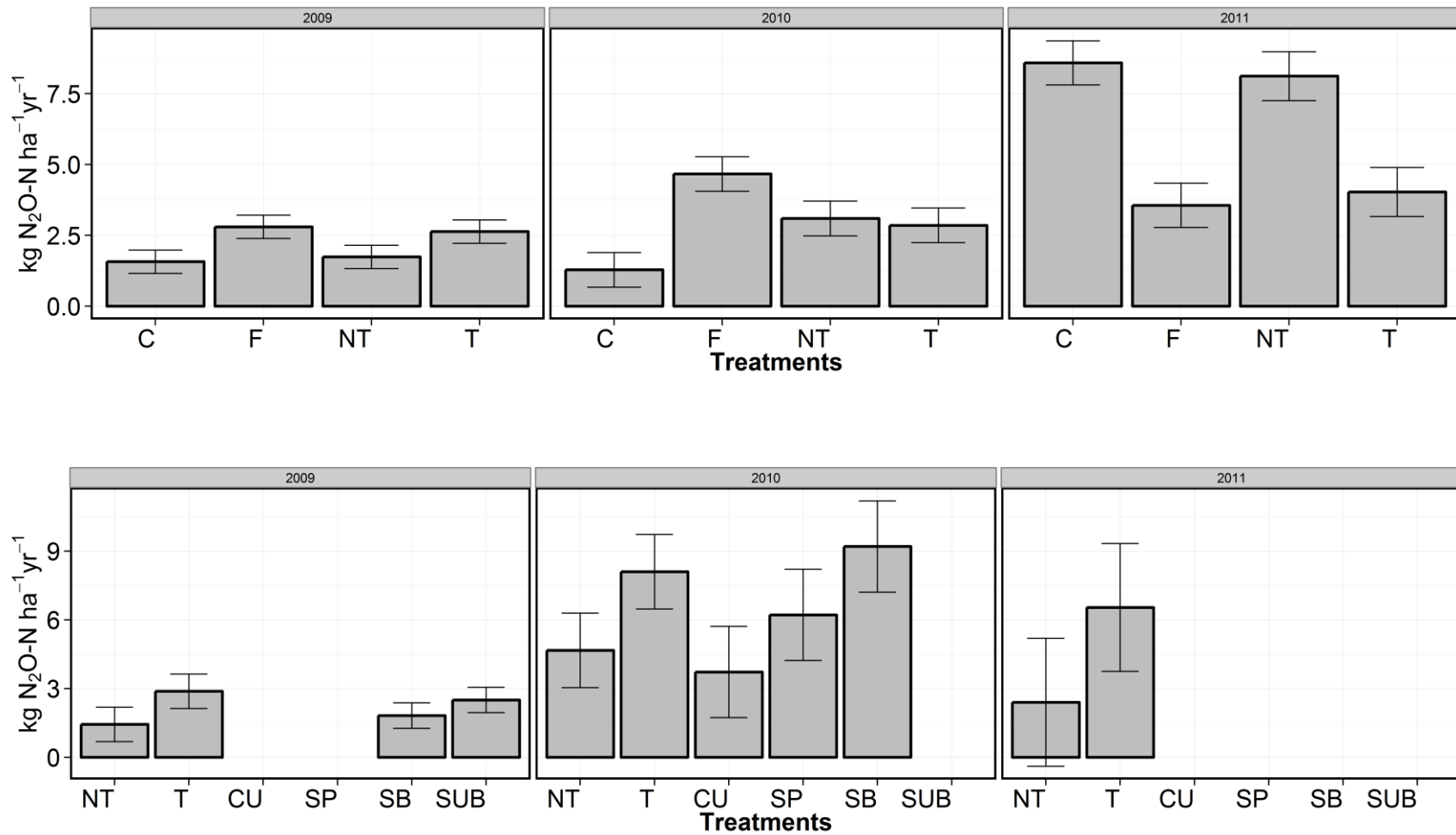


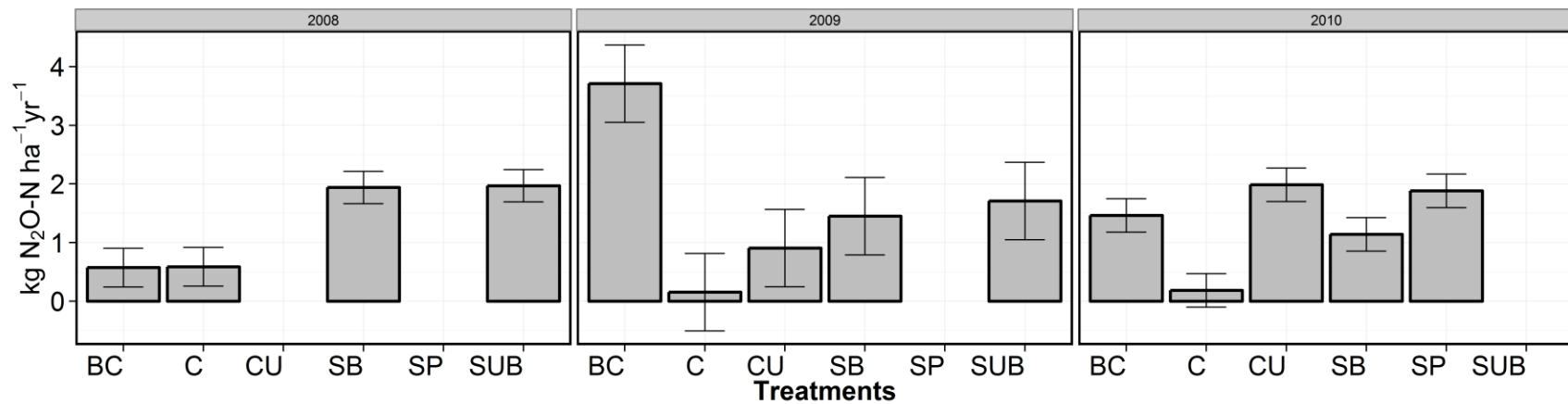
Figure 3.4. Daily N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions from experiment II. Tillage represented by dashed lines and No-tillage represented by solid lines. Different colors represent the treatments as follows: Red circle is the surface banded (SB), blue rectangle is the sub-surface application of N at 5cm depth (SUB) except 2011 which was applied at 10cm depth, orange square is the polymer-coated urea and purple triangle is the split application of N (SP).



**Figure 3.5. Daily  $N_2O-N$  emissions from the short-term no-tillage experiment under different management strategies (Experiment III). BC: Broadcast N application, C: Control (No fertilizer), SB: Surface banded N application, SUB: Sub-surface N application (5cm), CU: Nitamin in 2009 and polymer-coated urea in 2010**

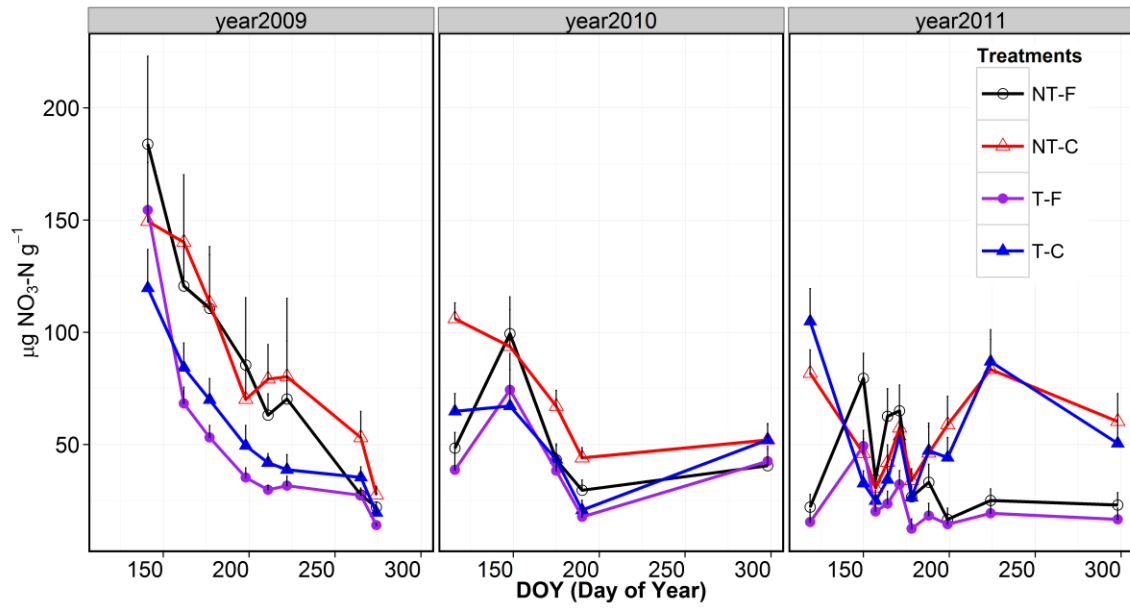


**Figure 3.6. Cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions –Long-term no-tillage experiment I (upper panel) and II (lower panel). Growing season 2009, 2010, and 2011.**

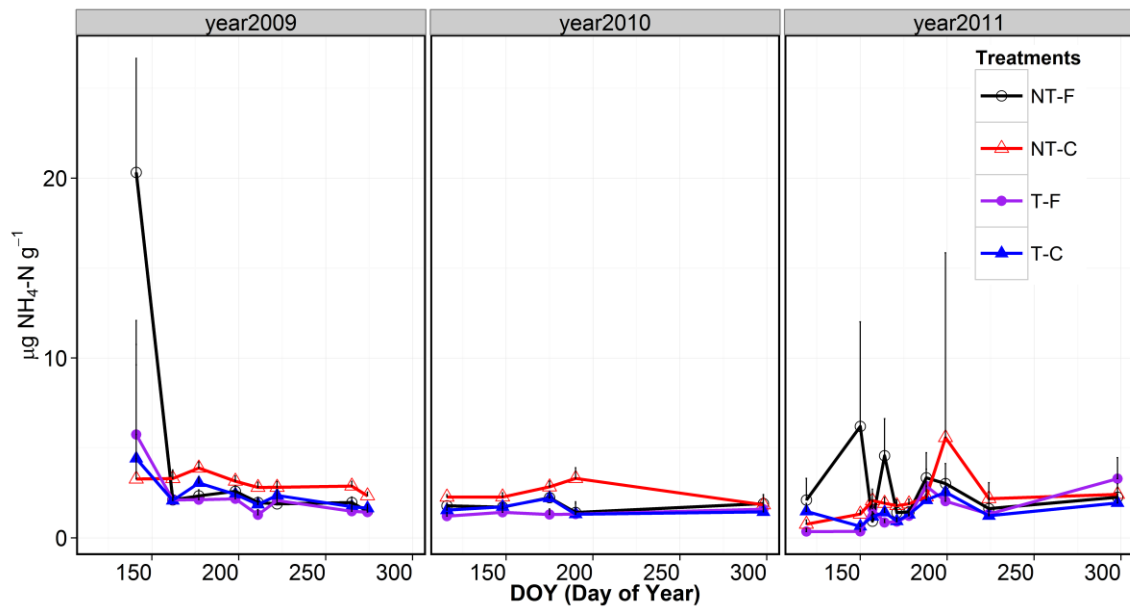


**Figure 3.7. Cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O-N emission in the short-term no-till experiment –Experiment III. Growing season 2008, 2009, and 2010.**

a)



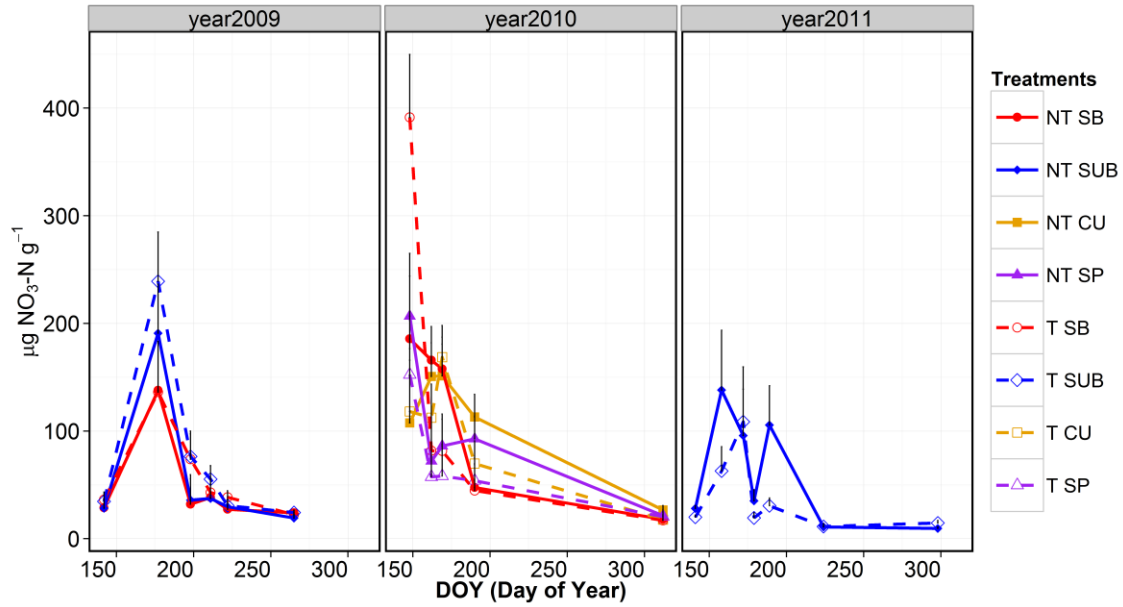
b)



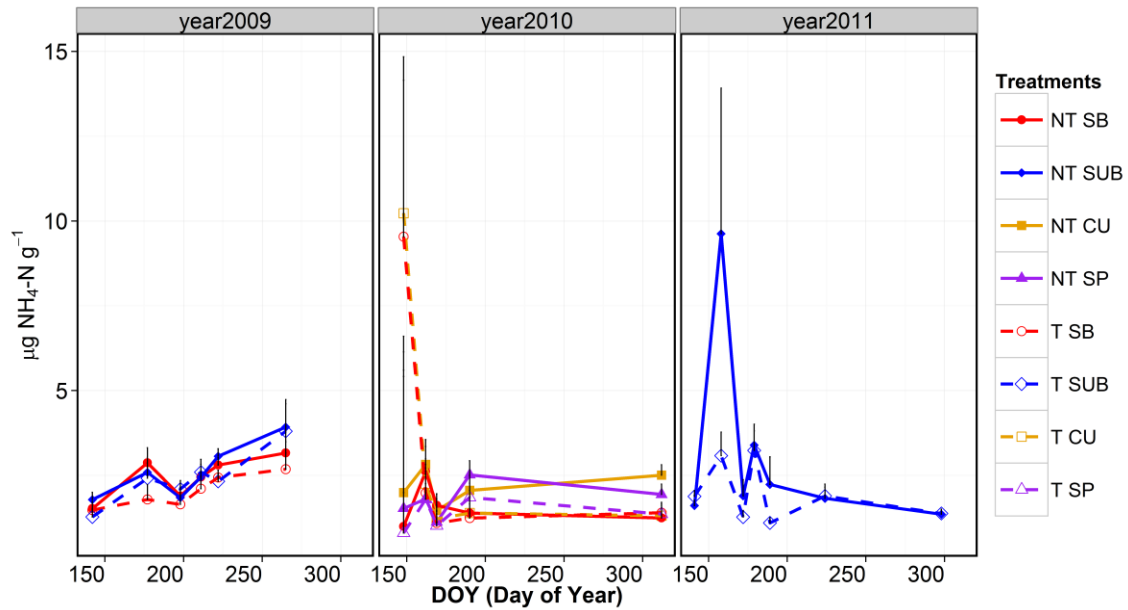
**Figure 3.8. a)  $\text{NO}_3\text{-N}$  and b)  $\text{NH}_4\text{-N}$  content in soil during growing season in the long-term tillage experiment (Experiment I).**



a)

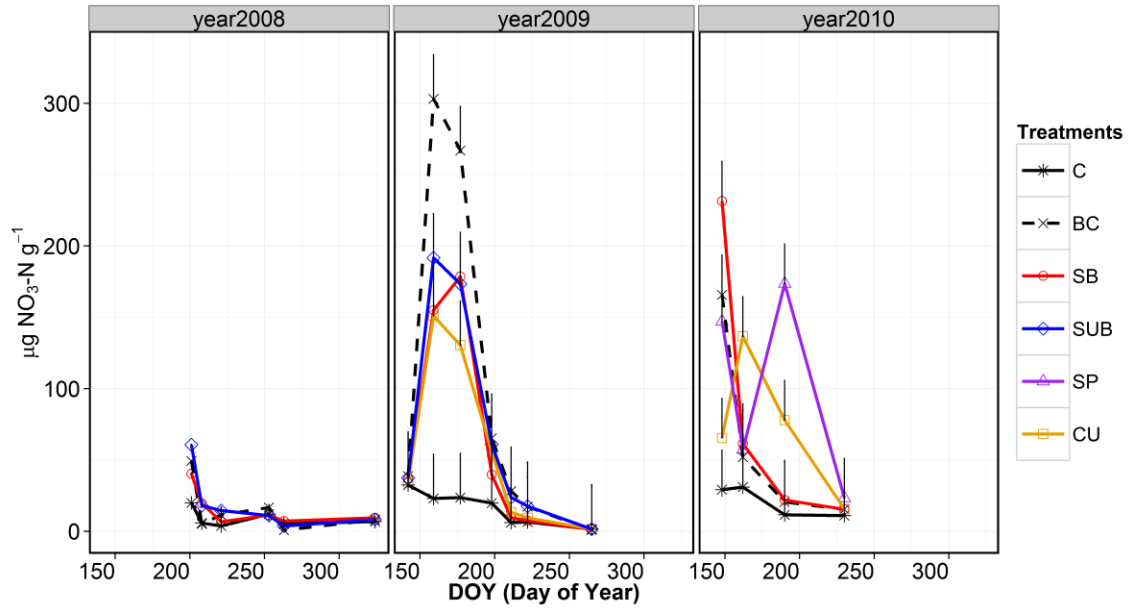


b)

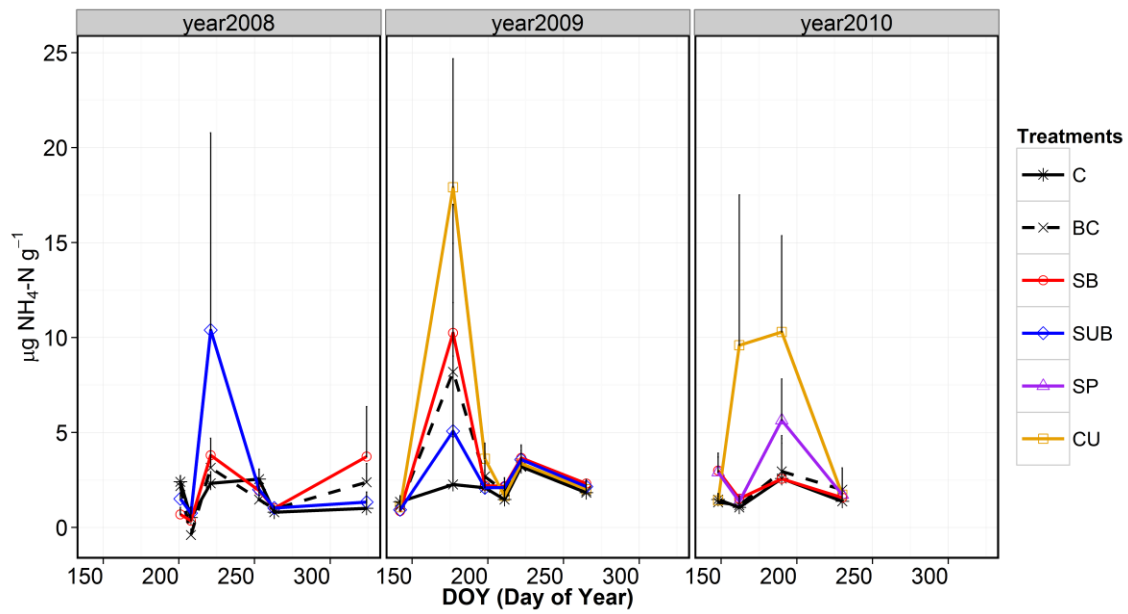


**Figure 3.9. a)  $\text{NO}_3\text{-N}$  and b)  $\text{NH}_4\text{-N}$  content in soil during growing season in the long-term tillage experiment (Experiment II).**

a)



b)



**Figure 3.10. a)  $\text{NO}_3\text{-N}$  and b)  $\text{NH}_4\text{-N}$  content in soil during growing season in the short-term tillage experiment (Experiment III).**

**Table 3.1. Soil chemical characteristics at 0-5cm depth**

Soil Type	pH	Mehlich-P mg kg <sup>-1</sup>	CEC <sup>†</sup> cmol(+)kg <sup>-1</sup>	Sand <sup>†</sup> (%)	Silt <sup>†</sup> (%)	Clay <sup>†</sup> (%)
Mollisol						
Till	7.2	286	17.1	10	70	20
No-till	6.9	356	18.4	12	68	20

<sup>†</sup> Adapted from Fabrizzi et al. (2009)

**Table 3.2. Management practices for evaluation N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions in corn**

Experiment	Description	Year	Tillage	Nitrogen management		
				N source	N placement	No. of fertilizer applications
Experiment I	Long-term tillage experiment	2009	Till, No-till	F, C	BC	1
		2010	Till, No-till	F, C	BC	1
		2011	Till, No-till	F, C	BC	1
Experiment II*	Long-term tillage experiment	2009	Till, No-till	F	SB, SUB	1
		2010	Till, No-till	F, CU	SB	2-SP
		2011	Till, No-till	F	SUB <sup>†</sup>	1
Experiment III	Short-term no-till experiment	2008	No-till	F	BC,SB,SUB	1
		2009	No-till	F, CU <sup>‡</sup> , C <sup>§</sup>	BC, SB, SUB	1
		2010	No-till	F, CU,C <sup>§</sup>	BC, SB	2-SP

**F:** Urea, **C:** Compost, **CU:** polymer-coated urea, **‡ CU:** Nitiamin, **BC:** Broadcast, **SB:** Surface, **SUB:** Subsurface 5 cm depth, **† SUB:** Subsurface application 10cm depth, **§ C:** Control, **SP:** split applications of urea, two applications of N fertilizer (50% after planting and 50% at the growing stage V6 of corn).

**Table 3.3. Effect of tillage and N-management on cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions, grain yield, N uptake, and N<sub>2</sub>O emission per unit of biomass N uptake in experiment I.**

Year	Tillage	N management	Total N <sub>2</sub> O-emissions g N ha <sup>-1</sup>	Grain yield kg ha <sup>-1</sup>	Grain N uptake	Residue N uptake kg N ha <sup>-1</sup>	Total N uptake	N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions		
								per unit of grain g N Mg <sup>-1</sup>	per unit grain N uptake g N kg <sup>-1</sup>	per unit total N uptake
2009	NT		1740a <sup>†</sup>	9001 a	72.1	75.6	147.6	195.5	23.5	12.3
2009	T		2630 <sub>a</sub>	8566 a	74.8	61.1	135.9	399.3	53	26.8
2009		F	2803 <sub>a</sub>	8077 a	66.2	57.7	123.8	421.7	55.4	28.7
2009		C	1572 <sub>a</sub>	9494 a	80.7	78.9	159.6	173	21.1	10.3
2010	NT		3096 <sub>a</sub>	4190 a	49.9	32.5	82.4	712.2	63	37.9
2010	T		2855 <sub>a</sub>	5009 a	50.1	34.4	84.6	897.5	87.6	45.9
2010		F	4667 <sub>a</sub>	4783 a	51.2	34.1	85.3	1302.2	123.6	67.9
2010		C	1284 <sub>b</sub>	4416 a	48.9	32.8	81.6	307.5	26.9	15.9
2011	NT		8119 <sub>a</sub>	4538 <sub>b</sub>	49.4	46.2	95.6	2338.9	211.1	87
2011	T		4031 <sub>b</sub>	4830 <sub>a</sub>	57.7	69	126.7	1749.7	139.9	34.4
2011		F	3562 <sub>b</sub>	4986 <sub>a</sub>	56.6	46.4	103	973.4 <sub>b</sub>	86.3 <sub>b</sub>	43.1
2011		C	8589 <sub>a</sub>	4382 <sub>a</sub>	50.5	68.8	119.3	3115.2 <sub>a</sub>	264.7 <sub>a</sub>	78.4

<sup>†</sup> Different letters represent significant differences at probability level of 5%

**Table 3.4. Effect of tillage and N-management on cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions, grain yield, N uptake, and N<sub>2</sub>O emission per unit of biomass N uptake in experiment II (No detected significant differences at probability level of 5%).**

Year	Tillage	N management	Total N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions	Grain yield	Grain N uptake	Residual N uptake	Total N uptake	N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions			
								per unit of grain	per unit grain N uptake	per unit total N uptake	
			g N ha <sup>-1</sup>	kg ha <sup>-1</sup>	kg N ha <sup>-1</sup>		g N Mg <sup>-1</sup>	g N kg <sup>-1</sup>			
2009	NT		1437	7438	50.6	71.7	110.7	191.8	7.7	4.4	
		T	2886	6623	79.0	59.0	135.2	619.3	52.1	26.9	
		SB	1820	6104	74.9	74.3	146.7	443.9	34.8	16.5	
		SUB	2504	7957	54.7	56.5	99.2	367.2	24.9	14.8	
2010	NT		4667	3991	51.5	28.0	79.8	1265.7	92.3	56.8	
	T		8099	5014	50.3	26.4	76.6	2132.9	227.9	110.8	
		CU		3725	3495	39.7	28.3	68.4	1736.1	165.1	58.0
		SB		9207	5802	65.2	27.4	92.7	1522.3	143.4	97.5
		SP		6217	4210	47.8	25.8	73.6	1839.5	171.7	95.9
2011	NT	SUB	2401	5245	51.6	23.4	75.0	465.3	45.9	32.6	
	T	SUB	6542	5746	60.9	26.5	87.5	1015.2	95.0	62.9	

**Table 3.5. Effect of tillage and N-management on cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions, grain yield, N uptake, and N<sub>2</sub>O emission per unit of biomass N uptake in experiment III.**

Year	N Management	Total N <sub>2</sub> O-N	Grain yield	Grain N uptake	Residual N uptake	Total N uptake	N <sub>2</sub> O-N emissions					
							per unit grain yield	per unit grain N uptake	per unit total N uptake			
		g N ha <sup>-1</sup>	kg ha <sup>-1</sup>	kg N ha <sup>-1</sup>						g N Mg <sup>-1</sup>	g N kg <sup>-1</sup>	
2008	BC	574 b†	8291 a	ND ‡	ND	ND	76.1 b	ND	ND	76.1 b	ND	ND
	C	588 b	3802 b	ND	ND	ND	104.7 b	ND	ND	104.7 b	ND	ND
	SB	1939 a	8502 a	ND	ND	ND	230.0 a	ND	ND	230.0 a	ND	ND
	SUB	1969 a	7911 a	ND	ND	ND	243.6 a	ND	ND	243.6 a	ND	ND
2009	BC	3712 a	11195	110.5	115.7	220.5	334.2	36.1	17.5	334.2	36.1	17.5
	C	154 b	7762	69.2	51.2	148.0	11.3	10.1	4.5	11.3	10.1	4.5
	SB	1450 b	8382	85.0	78.5	175.5	178.0	29.0	13.9	178.0	29.0	13.9
	SRNF	906 b	8523	82.8	63.5	166.0	143.0	21.4	12.0	143.0	21.4	12.0
	SUB	1709 ab	8704	75.9	77.4	167.0	193.0	29.0	13.6	193.0	29.0	13.6
2010	BC	1464 a	3846 bc	33.3 ab	19.8 bc	53.0 ab	445.6	56.4	38.0	445.6	56.4	38.0
	C	186 b	500 d	2.0 c	14.2 c	19.7 c	657.7	15.4	2.2	657.7	15.4	2.2
	CU	1986 a	4772 ab	44.4 a	27.7 ab	72.1 ab	416.3	43.7	27.4	416.3	43.7	27.4
	SB	1140 a	3163 c	24.2 b	22.7 ab	46.9 bc	398.9	53.1	24.2	398.9	53.1	24.2
	SP	1884 a	5089 a	46.8 a	29.7 a	76.5 a	376.3	41.8	24.6	376.3	41.8	24.6

† Different letters represent significant differences at probability level of 5%

‡ No determined

## **Chapter 4 - Sensitivity analysis, calibration and validation in modeling N<sub>2</sub>O: Application to DNDC for corn production**

### **Abstract**

When time scales differ between measurements (e.g., biweekly) and model simulations (e.g., daily), the results are compared through aggregating to a common time scale. However the variation in model results are not clearly documented for different aggregation methods. This study attempts to document the variation in modeling results using three methods of aggregation in sensitivity analysis (SA), calibration, and validation of modeled N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for combinations of fertilization and management. Daily N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were modeled using the Denitrification–Decomposition (DNDC) model, and values were compared with measurements available at biweekly time scale. Although the DNDC model is used as an example, the techniques described can be applied to many modeling problems in different locations at multiple time scales. The three aggregation methods used in this study were two parametric methods (mean [MN] and cumulative [CM]) and third a nonparametric method (median [MD]). Further, sensitivity analysis of all the 38 parameters was carried out using three methods (two graphical and one sensitivity index). Soil pH, temperature, clay fraction, soil organic carbon, bulk density, NO<sub>3</sub> and NH<sub>4</sub> in Rainfall, maximum yield, filed capacity, and thermal degree days were found to be the sensitive parameters in the study. The model efficiency (ME) and R<sup>2</sup> in the calibration and validation steps were higher using the MN approach specially for the conventional tillage and urea treatments.

### **Introduction**

The atmospheric concentration of N<sub>2</sub>O has increased by 18% since 1750, from a pre-industrial value of about 270 ppb to 319 ppb in 2005, a concentration that has not been exceeded during the last thousand years (Forster et al., 2007). Agricultural soil management such as N application and other cropping practices produced approximately 69% of N<sub>2</sub>O in the United States in 2009 (USEPA, 2011). Direct measurement of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for inventory purposes is impractical because many measurements would be required over large areas and for long periods of time (Stange et al., 2000; Giltrap et al., 2010). Quantification of these emissions from soil is

needed for global modeling studies in the context of ecosystem modification and climate change (Li et al., 1997; Pathak et al., 2005); therefore, process-based modeling of N<sub>2</sub>O is necessary (Du et al., 2011). Some models couple decomposition and denitrification processes as influenced by the soil environment to predict emissions from agricultural soils and help better understand and quantify soil sources of N<sub>2</sub>O (Li et al., 1992a).

Past direct measurements are at a coarser time scale than the modeled N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, which causes a mismatch in time scales that introduces a source of uncertainty. This study uses a case study to address the uncertainties while performing model sensitivity analysis (SA), calibration, and validation. An N<sub>2</sub>O simulation model is used here as an example, but the techniques described can be applied to many different modeling problems.

Sensitivity analysis (SA) is important in process-based ecosystem models because these models contain complex nonlinear mathematical equations, and it is a research needed in many terrestrial ecosystem models that address C and N cycling (Larocque et al., 2008). A large number of methods are used to perform SA and can be broadly divided into two main categories: local sensitivity methods (e.g., parameter perturbation method, differential analysis) and global sensitivity analysis (e.g., Fourier amplitude sensitivity test, regional sensitivity analysis, adjoint sensitivity method, Monte Carlo analysis) (Yongtai and Lei, 2008). Most studies in SA assume parameter independence and explore the individual impacts of each parameter on each system response taken one at a time (Bastidas et al., 1999). Although SA is important, very few studies have addressed it in modeling N<sub>2</sub>O in general and the Denitrification–Decomposition (DNDC) model in particular (Table 4.2).

The DNDC model was originally developed to simulate N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from cropped soils in the U.S. (Li et al., 1992a; Li et al., 1992b; Li et al., 2000; Li et al., 2004; Li et al., 2011). It has since been used and expanded by many research groups covering a range of countries and production systems (Giltrap et al., 2010). The parameters in the model can be broadly classified into four categories: climate, soil, crop, and management (Table 4.1). SA of all the parameters is computationally challenging and is a lengthy process. The details of the studies that have addressed SA for the DNDC model for soils under both agriculture and forest conditions are given in Table 4.2, and the parameters are briefly discussed below. Earlier studies have focused on sensitivity of (1) a few climate parameters such as temperature, precipitation, CO<sub>2</sub> concentration in the atmosphere, and N deposition (Li et al., 1996; Zhang et al., 2002; Abdalla et



al., 2009; Li et al., 2010; Du et al., 2011); (2) soil parameters such as soil organic C (SOC), pH, bulk density (BD), and initial soil inorganic N (Xu et al., 2003b; Li et al., 2004; Beheydt et al., 2007; Abdalla et al., 2009; Li et al., 2010; Du et al., 2011); (3) management parameters such as tillage, drainage, and fertilization (date, depth, amount of N) (Li et al., 1994; Li et al., 1996; Li et al., 2004; Pathak et al., 2005; Abdalla et al., 2009; Li et al., 2010) and (4) crop parameter such as cultivar type (Zhang et al., 2002). Some of the studies focused on SA of the DNDC model in forest systems (Stange et al., 2000; Lamers et al., 2007a; Lamers et al., 2007b). To our knowledge, no studies have carried out complete SA of all input parameters in the DNDC model.

The objectives of this paper were threefold. First, we performed complete SA of all input parameters in the DNDC model using two SA approaches (graphical approach and sensitivity index) and on all the climate, soil, and crop parameters in the DNDC model for various management options for a corn crop. Through these methods we can determine which of the parameters give rise to variations, determine the nature of the variations, select the behavioral range of the parameters, and classify the sensitivity of the parameters into some order of relative importance for different corn cropping systems. Second, we calibrated and validated N<sub>2</sub>O emissions using the DNDC model by comparing the simulated N<sub>2</sub>O emissions with measurements. Third, we address the uncertainties while performing SA, calibration, and validation when the direct measurements are at a coarser time scale than the modeled N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.

## **Methods**

### ***The DNDC model***

The DNDC (Version 9.4) model has been developed for almost 20 years; its initial aim was to model N<sub>2</sub>O emission from cropped soils in the U.S. (Giltrap et al., 2010). Information on the mathematics and the concept of the model can be found in Li et al. (1992a) and Li et al. (2000).

The DNDC model simulates biochemical and geochemical reactions common in agroecosystems, which include mainly carbon (C) and nitrogen (N) transport and transformation in plant-soil-climate systems (Li et al., 2011). The model consists of six submodels: thermal-hydraulic, aerobic decomposition, nitrification, denitrification, fermentation, and plant growth.

The thermal-hydraulic submodel calculates soil temperature and moisture profiles based on soil physical properties, daily weather, and plant water use. The aerobic decomposition simulates production of soil organic matter driven by soil microbial respiration. The nitrification submodel calculates growth of nitrifiers and oxidation of ammonium to nitrate. The denitrification submodel simulates denitrification and the production of nitric oxide, nitrous oxide, and dinitrogen at an hourly time step. The fermentation submodel simulates methane production and oxidation under anaerobic condition. Plant growth is modeled with the DNDC daily crop growth curve (Giltrap et al., 2010).

### *Sensitivity Analysis*

The parameter perturbation method used in this study is the “one at a time (OAT)” approach (Fig. 4.1). The DNDC model has ‘k’ parameters  $\mathbf{p} = \{p_1, p_2, \dots, p_k\}$ , which influence the time ( $t_j$ , for  $j$  time steps) evolution behavior of several different modeled variables. In the present study, a single modeled response ( $V(\mathbf{p}, t_j)$ ;  $N_2O$ ) for DNDC is studied for 38 parameters ( $k = 38$ ). The value of  $j$  will depend on the number of observations ( $j = 1, \dots, n$ ). Feasible parameter space (a range in which a parameter can possibly vary) is defined for each of the 38 model parameters considered in our study. The value of number of samples of each parameter depends on the feasible limits of the parameter; in our study, it was set to 20 ( $m=m_1, m_2, \dots, m_{20}$ ). The variations in the model response ( $V(p, t_j)$ ) reflect the sensitivity of the solution to the varied parameter while holding all other parameters constant.

In the first graphical approach, the plot of the variation of modeled response ( $N_2O$ ) for ‘m’ values of a parameter in its feasible range is used to classify the variables as sensitive and not sensitive.

For the second graphical approach, first a single criterion for the model response is defined as  $f(p_k, m)$  that measures the distance between the modeled response and some benchmark response. The benchmark response in our study is based on a set of measurements of  $N_2O$  emissions made at a study site. The mathematical form of the criteria adopted in our study is the commonly used Nash–Sutcliffe model efficiency (ME, equation 1). The single criterion vector of ME values ( $F(p_k) = \{f(p_{k,1}), f(p_{k,2}), \dots, f(p_{k,m})\}$ ) is estimated for a parameter where ‘m’ is the number of times a parameter is sampled. Second, a plot of the  $F(p_k)$  for a parameter is used to classify the feasible range of a parameter into “behavioral” and “non-behavioral” regions (results shown in

next section). The negative ME values of the parameters are chosen as the non-behavioral range. The values of the parameters with ME between 1 and 0 are chosen as the behavioral range and were further used in model calibration. The Nash–Sutcliffe model efficiency [ME] ranges between  $-\infty$  to 1. An ME equal to 1 corresponds to an ideal fit, and the positive ME value indicates that the model prediction is better than the mean of observations.

$$ME = 1 - \frac{\sum_{j=1}^n (M_j - O_j)^2}{\sum_{j=1}^n (O_j - \bar{O})^2} \quad (1)$$

where  $O$ ,  $\bar{O}$ ,  $M$  and  $n$  stand for observed, mean, modeled, and total number of observation values, respectively. In the graphical approaches, the modeled  $N_2O$  for the various parameters perturbed in the feasible range were plotted to determine the nature of the variations in the modeled  $N_2O$  emission.

The other objective was to classify the sensitivity of the parameters into an order of relative importance using the sensitivity index (B, equation (2)) following Deng et al. (2011):

$$B = \frac{(M_{p_{k_{mx}}} - M_{p_{k_{mn}}}) / \bar{M}_{p_k}}{(p_{k_{mx}} - p_{k_{mn}}) / \bar{p}_k} \quad (2)$$

where  $\bar{M}_{p_k} = (M_{p_{mx}} + M_{p_{mn}}) / 2$  and  $\bar{p}_k = (p_{k_{mx}} + p_{k_{mn}}) / 2$ ,  $p_{k_{mx}}$ , and  $p_{k_{mn}}$  represent maximum and minimum value for the parameter  $k$ , respectively.  $M_{p_{k_{mx}}}$  and  $M_{p_{k_{mn}}}$  are the corresponding model  $N_2O$  fluxes. The results of SA are subject to the criterion function, ‘m’ uniform samples used, benchmark response and method of estimating the sensitivity index.

### ***Model calibration and validation***

#### **Site description and $N_2O$ emission measurements**

The  $N_2O$  emissions in the present article are based on measurements from a long-term tillage-N experiment in corn at the Kansas State University Agronomy North Farm (39°11’30’’N, 96°35’30’’W, 325 masl). Annual precipitation is 843mm yr<sup>-1</sup>, average temperature is 12.9°C, and the soil type is a fine-silty, mixed, superactive, mesic Cumulic Hapludolls.  $N_2O$  emissions have been evaluated since summer of 2008. The treatments evaluated in the long-term experiment (established in 1990) were no-till (NT) and till (T) systems with two different types of

fertilization (composted farmyard residuals (M) and urea (F)) at a rate of 168 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>. The T system included fall chisel plow and spring offset disk.

The flux measurements were performed by placing vented chambers on polyvinyl rings (PVC) and collecting gas samples once a week and after rainfall events during the growing season. Concentrations were determined by gas chromatography (Model GC 14A; Shimadzu, Kyoto, Japan) equipped with a <sup>63</sup>Ni electron capture detector and a stainless steel column (0.318 cm dia. by 74.5 cm long) with Poropak Q (80-100 mesh, Shimadzu). N<sub>2</sub>O emission were calculated following Hutchinson and Mosier (1981) approach. Three years of data from 2009 to 2011 were used in this study. The experimental design for the field experiment was a split-plot design with whole-plots randomly assigned into each of four blocks and repeated measurements in time. Tillage treatment was the whole-plot and the type of fertilization was the subplot.

Measurements taken on the same plot over time were assumed to be correlated. The final analysis was reported based on the unstructured covariance structure. The mixed model used was analyzed with proc mixed from SAS 9.3 (SAS Institute, 2010).

Linear integration was used to estimate the total N<sub>2</sub>O emitted during the study period for each treatment. The accumulated N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were analyzed under the split-plot design.

Estimates of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from field experiments are listed in Appendix A.1 and A.2.

### **Calibration**

An important aim of SA is to reduce the number of parameters that must be estimated and the parameter space, thereby reducing computational time required for model calibration and validation. For calibration the set of the most sensitive parameters was selected (Table 4.4) and the model performance was calculated per parameter value. The model performance measures the distance between the modeled response and some benchmark response (N<sub>2</sub>O measurements from 2009 season) mathematically using ME, equation (1))(Deng et al., 2011). The parameter value, "m", having the maximum ME was selected (Table 4.4).

### **Validation**

For model validation, the N<sub>2</sub>O emissions measured in seasons 2010 and 2011 were used. The simulated N<sub>2</sub>O emission from 2010 and 2011 were obtained running DNDC with the optimum parameters found in the calibration. The model performance was evaluated using ME and the

coefficient of determination ( $R^2$ , equation 3). The coefficient of determination examines the correlation between model predictions and field measurements (Deng et al., 2011)

$$R^2 = \left( \frac{\sum_{j=1}^n (O_j - \bar{O})(M_j - \bar{M})}{\sqrt{\sum_{j=1}^n (O_j - \bar{O})^2 \sum_{j=1}^n (M_j - \bar{M})^2}} \right)^2, \quad (3)$$

where  $O$ ,  $\bar{O}$ ,  $M$ , and  $n$  stand for observed, mean, modeled, and number of observation values, respectively.

### ***Uncertainty Analysis***

Very few studies have carried out measurements of  $N_2O$  emissions at a daily timescale, [e.g., Flessa et al. (2002); Barton et al. (2011)], so there is a difference in timescale between modeled  $N_2O$  (daily) and its measurements (e.g., monthly, bi-weekly). In such situations, while evaluating the model performance, the modeled response ( $N_2O$  at daily timescale) can be aggregated in a number of ways (parametric and non-parametric) to match the timescale of the measurements (benchmark response) before they can be compared. To determine the subjectivity in the aggregations, we conducted the SA, calibration, and validation of the parameters for 3 types of aggregation of modeled  $N_2O$  namely (1) the bi-monthly mean (MN, parametric), (2) the bi-monthly median (MD, non-parametric), and (3) the cumulative (CM, parametric) for the time period. For SA we used 38 parameters, and for model calibration and validation we used the sensitive parameters (Table 4.1).

## **Results**

In this section, the results of graphical approaches and sensitivity index methods for SA of parameters (listed in Table 4.1) for two management practices (NT and T), systems with two different types of fertilization, (C and F) and three modeled  $N_2O$  aggregation methods (MN, MD, CM) are presented. The combinations of management practices and types of fertilization are represented as NT-C, NT-F, T-C, T-F.

### *Sensitivity analysis (SA)*

Representative plots in Fig. 4.2 for MN (first row) and MD (second row) aggregation methods are used to (1) show the changes in the nature of the variations of the parameters with the type of aggregation, management, and fertilization; and (2) determine the nature of the variations in SA of DNDC model for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in cropland which no studies have previously shown. The parameters, soil organic C (SOC), bulk density (BD), temperature (TEMP), and NO<sub>3</sub> and NH<sub>4</sub> in rainfall (NDEP) showed a linear increase in the modeled N<sub>2</sub>O when the parameters were modified, whereas the parameter maximum yield (MAXYIELD) showed a linear decrease in the modeled N<sub>2</sub>O. Some parameters such as soil pH, field capacity (FIELD), and thermal degree days (TDD) showed a non-linear relation between modeled N<sub>2</sub>O and parameter value. The rest of the parameters showed negligible change in the modeled N<sub>2</sub>O for changes in the parameters. Some sensitive parameters and one non-sensitive parameter are shown in Fig. 4.2.

The variations in the behavioral and non-behavioral regions of the parameters to the type of aggregation, management, and fertilization can be observed from the values of the parameters in Table 4.4. Further the differences in the behavioral and non-behavioral regions of the parameters for combinations of management, and fertilization for an aggregation method (MN) are brought out using representative plots in Fig. 4.3. For instance the behavioral range for pH in all treatments were between 5.5 and 7.1 and the non-behavioral range in higher pH values (pH>7.1). The flux values using the CM approach are the total N<sub>2</sub>O-N lost during the year, so those values are in kg yr<sup>-1</sup>; however, MD and MN fluxes are given in terms of N<sub>2</sub>O-N lost per day (Table 4.4). With the CM aggregation method, NT-C and T-C had the most negative ME values in all parameters evaluated, which made this approach least suitable for evaluation of those treatments (Data not shown). The behavioral parameter range obtained from the MN approach shows higher simulated N<sub>2</sub>O-N emission than the MD approach. Among the type of aggregation and combinations of management, and fertilization, significant differences were detected in the T-C between CM and MD approaches.

The order of relative importance of the parameters classified using sensitivity index also varied with the type of aggregation, management and fertilization. We calculated the mean sensitive index for the three aggregation methods to classify the parameters as sensitive (S) and

non-sensitive (NS) parameters (Table 4.1) for different management practices in Manhattan, Kansas. The mean sensitivity index and the standard error to represent the variations in aggregation method are shown in Fig. 4.4. Higher standard error in the Fig. 4.4 indicates higher variability among the three aggregation methods. Based on the mean value, soil pH had the highest sensitivity followed by TEMP, Clay fraction (CLAY), SOC, BD, NDEP, MAXYIELD, FIELD, and TDD. In this study, an index close to zero ( $\sim 0 \pm 0.5$ ) was used to classify parameters as not sensitive.

### ***Model calibration and validation***

Calibration of the DNDC model was carried out for the sensitive parameters in the behavioral range to select the optimum parameter. The NDEP and TEMP were set to the values observed in the area of study, and soil microbial index (SMI) was set to the default value in the model.

The model performance measures (ME and  $R^2$ ) for the optimum parameter values estimated and the value itself were different for the type of aggregations, management, and fertilization. The MN approach presented the highest ME among the treatments followed by CM and MD approaches. Optimum parameter values estimated using the MN approach did not differ significantly with CM approach, but differed from the MD approach. We detected no differences among approaches in NT-F, NT-C, and T-F. The T-F presented the highest ME (0.33) followed by T-C (0.044), NT-C (-0.038) and NT-F (-0.49) (Fig. 4.5). For the model performance measure ( $R^2$ ), the T-F treatment presented the highest  $R^2$  (0.62) followed by NT-F (0.18), NT-C (0.17), and T-C (0.14) (Fig. 4.6). The variations across years (2009, 2010 and 2011) can be observed in Fig 4.7-4.9. In general, observed  $N_2O$  flux from the tillage treatments was better simulated for DNDC than the no-tillage treatments, and in terms of N source, mineral fertilized soils performed better than the organic fertilizer simulation.

## **Discussion**

### ***Sensitive parameters***

This study brings out the SA of all 38 climate, crop, and soil parameters in the DNDC model for different management practices using two graphical approaches and sensitivity index

methods. The management practices evaluated were NT and T systems with two types of fertilization (M and F). Because one SA method does not stand out as being universally accepted as "correct," a composite of three methods was used to better understand the changes in model outputs for changes in inputs and the uncertainty associated with SA. Each SA method had its strengths; one was useful in determining the nature of the variations in the modeled N<sub>2</sub>O, the others in classifying the parameter space into behavioral and non-behavioral regions or ranking the parameters in order of importance. Because of the nature of these sensitivity tests (graphical and sensitivity index), their results are not compared quantitatively. We found pH, CLAY, SOC, BD, FIELD, SMI, TDD, MAXYIELD, NDEP, and TEMP as the sensitive parameters for Manhattan, Kansas, conditions.

Soil pH was a sensitive parameter in DNDC. Our results are consistent for NT and T treatments with other studies in agricultural soils (Du et al., 2011) and forest soils (Stange et al., 2000; Kiese et al., 2005; Werner et al., 2007). Small changes in the pH range 7–7.5 had a significant effect in the rate of N<sub>2</sub>O released (Fig. 4.2), because soil pH is a key factor affecting nitrogen transformations such as nitrite reduction to ammonia (Li, 2000; Du et al., 2011), denitrification, and nitrification (Li et al., 2000); however, acidic conditions produce more N<sub>2</sub>O in all treatments evaluated (T and NT). Simek et al. (2002) reported that 55% more of N<sub>2</sub>O was released from acidic soils than from neutral soils, and extreme high or low pH could stimulate N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. Simek et al. (2000) reported that denitrification rates were less in acidic than in neutral or slightly alkaline soils, but our results differ from those of Zhang et al. (2010), who found that pH had a minor effect on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions where more N<sub>2</sub>O was produced from soils with low pH than from alkaline soils. The lower initial values of SOC (0.0025 kg C kg<sup>-1</sup> soil), lower precipitation (520 mm), no fertilizer added, and the type of agricultural system (grassland) may explain why pH was not sensitive.

Another sensitive parameter was SOC. Higher values of SOC increased N<sub>2</sub>O production (Fig. 4.2). The model's sensitivity to SOC has been noted by several authors (Li et al., 1996; Xu et al., 2003a; Xu et al., 2003b; Kiese et al., 2005; Abdalla et al., 2009; Li et al., 2010; Zhang et al., 2010). One of the main reason is that the organic matter pools correlate with microbial activity (Abdalla et al., 2009). Beheydt et al. (2007) varied the SOC by 15% from the baseline and found that higher SOC (+15%) increases the baseline and the magnitude of the N<sub>2</sub>O peaks, but the overall pattern did not change. Abdalla et al. (2009) found that increasing the baseline SOC



value by 20% increased the annual N<sub>2</sub>O flux by 65% in a spring barley field under conventional till. Under Kansas conditions, we found an increase in annual N<sub>2</sub>O flux of 12 to 26%, respectively, in the NT and T compost treatments when the initial SOC was increased by 18%. However, the N<sub>2</sub>O flux in the treatment T-F decreased slightly (1%) with increasing SOC. The differences between our study and Abdalla et al. (2009) could be related to the differences in cropping systems (spring barley vs. corn), BD (1.4 vs. 0.84 g cm<sup>-3</sup>), fertilizer type (calcium ammonium nitrate vs. urea), and fertilization rate (140 vs. 168 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>). Li et al. (2010) tested several natural factors and indicated that SOC showed the greatest impact under a irrigated tillage wheat-corn rotation system. When the SOC increased from 0.25% to 2%, the annual N<sub>2</sub>O emission rate increased from <1 to 22 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>, so higher SOC produced more DOC and inorganic N (i.e., ammonium and nitrate) through decomposition that lead to higher rates of nitrification and denitrification (Li et al., 2010).

In simulations of corn on both loamy sand and loamy soils, Li et al. (1994) found that annual N<sub>2</sub>O emissions increased in both soils with fertilizer additions. The depth of fertilizer application affected the annual N<sub>2</sub>O emissions; annual N<sub>2</sub>O emissions decreased on both soils with deeper N application. Annual N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were sensitive to the timing of the fertilizer application, which depend mainly on rainfall patterns around fertilizer application time. Similar to our results, Li et al. (1996) found sensitivity to NDEP with the difference that the sensitivity to NDEP presented a linear increasing at higher deposition rates over the range studied specially in the NT treatments.

Under corn in Iowa with an initial SOC of 0.041 kg C kg<sup>-1</sup>, CLAY fraction of 0.22, and BD of 1.3g cm<sup>-3</sup>, Zhang et al. (2002) found contrasting sensitivities depending on the year of analysis; i.e., in 1997 N<sub>2</sub>O emissions increased around 20%, increasing the temperature by 2°C and doubling the CO<sub>2</sub> (650 ppm), but in 1998 with the same parameter values, N<sub>2</sub>O emissions decreased around 11%. Abdalla et al. (2009) found that increasing the average daily temperature 1.5°C resulted an increasing of 62% in the annual N<sub>2</sub>O emission. Li et al. (1996) detected sensitivity to temperature in a simulation of loam soil in Iowa corn whereby the influence of increasing the temperature was nonlinear with N mineralization rates and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions increased more rapidly with higher temperatures. In our study, increasing the temperature 2°C decreased the annual flux by 9% in the conventional T treatment (T-F). The only treatment that

showed an increase in N<sub>2</sub>O flux (59%) was NT-F due to a temperature increase of 2°C. The DNDC model was not sensitive to changes in atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub>.

Increasing the soil BD from 1.4 to 1.8 g cm<sup>-3</sup> resulted in an increase of 29% of annual N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in a spring barley crop (Abdalla et al., 2009). In our study under continuous corn, the increment varied depending on the treatment. NT-F had the highest increment in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions switching the BD from 1.4 to 1.8 g cm<sup>-3</sup> followed by NT-C, T-C, and T-F with increasing values of 28, 24, 22, and 1% in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, respectively. Xu-Ri et al. (2003b) found that N<sub>2</sub>O simulations performed with DNDC were sensitive to available SOC and BD in semi-arid grasslands with average precipitation and temperature of around 400 mm and -1.3°C, respectively. The model was not sensitive to initial inorganic N pools. SA performed in paddy rice ecosystems in China for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions using DNDC by Li et al. (2004) found that water management showed the greatest sensitivity followed by SOC and temperature. Increasing frequency of midseason drainage increased N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes due to elevated soil redox potential during the drainage period (Li et al., 2004). Increasing SOC or temperature resulted in higher fluxes (Li et al., 2004).

Sensitivity to clay content and leaf C:N ratio has been found by Stange et al. (2000) and Kiese et al. (2005) in forest systems. We did not find sensitivity to those parameters under the agricultural soil conditions studied in Kansas.

Abdalla et al. (2009) found that changes in rainfall of ± 20% resulted in changes in annual N<sub>2</sub>O emission of 10–15%. Under Kansas conditions, the treatments that showed increasing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions due to incremental rainfall were NT-F and NT-C, with 34 and 2% increments on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, respectively. DNDC was not sensitive to changes in precipitation in T-F and T-C treatments. Similar results have been found in simulations carried out by Li et al. (1996). For the M treatment, the sensitivity was generally higher than F treatment for both T and NT tillage systems. In the agricultural practices simulated by Li et al. (1994) and Li et al. (1996), compost applications had the most pronounced effect on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. The emissions were generally lower after incorporation of residues with high C:N ratios but would be comparatively large after incorporation of materials with lower C:N ratios due to the promotion of mineralization and the subsequent availability of substrate for nitrification and denitrification (Kaiser et al., 1998; Baggs et al., 2000; Baggs et al., 2006; Sanchez-Martin et al., 2010; Yao et al., 2010).

Abdalla et al. (2009) reported sensitivity of DNDC to changes in fertilizer type. Switching the fertilizer type from CAN to urea or ammonium sulfate resulted in increasing annual N<sub>2</sub>O emissions of around 50 and 55%, respectively. In our study, switching from mineral fertilizer (urea) to compost did not have a significant effect in terms of total N<sub>2</sub>O emitted in 2009 and 2010 when the C:N ratio of the compost was around 15 (neither simulated nor observed data).

### ***Calibration and validation***

The validated model was able to capture some important events that drive denitrification, which are rainfall and fertilizer application; however, the model did not capture the observed high fluxes, especially under manure treatments (NT-C, T-C), resulting in low coefficient of determination (0.24 and 0.013, respectively). Rainfall events increased soil moisture, thus enhancing the diffusion of NO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>-N and soluble C to micro-sites of denitrification (Xu et al., 2003b); consequently, the transport process of N and soluble C from the compost to those micro-sites or hot-spots may not be well represented in the model.

The N<sub>2</sub>O emission simulated was underestimated in our study, especially in the compost treatments (NT-C, T-C), where the deviations in cumulative values were around -72 and -80%, respectively (data not shown). Deviations found for Smith et al. (2008) were around -25 and 52 for pig slurry and NH<sub>4</sub>NO<sub>3</sub> application, respectively. Despite changing the C:N ratio of the manure in 2011, underestimates persisted in those treatments. According to Smith et al. (2002), one of the factors contributing to the under- or over-predictions was the difficulty of the model in predicting the proper timing of events. Although the seasonal magnitudes were well predicted, the field measurements of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions may misrepresent the detailed shape of the N<sub>2</sub>O pulse (Wang et al., 2012), and may depend of the type of fertilizer used. Du et al. (2011) concluded that the DNDC model worked better for ecosystems with high N<sub>2</sub>O emissions rates, which usually have high SOC content and humid climate. Smith et al. (2002) found that the DNDC model often predicted the correct seasonal magnitude of N<sub>2</sub>O emission but had difficulties predicting the proper timing of events, which may be the cause of low ME in some of the treatments evaluated. Results of SA, model calibration, and validation for some studies are provided in Tables 4.2 and 4.3.

According to Wang et al. (2012), the discrepancies between modeled and observed values using UK-DNDC (DNDC customized for ecosystems in United Kingdom ) may be because the complexity of soil structures such as pore size and tortuosity were not represented in the model. Small changes in moisture can change the associated rate coefficients by an order of magnitude because they are sensitive to fine-scale structure, which may affect directly the soil microbial activity within soil aggregates (Wang et al., 2012). Besides the soil microbial processes carried out by the model, the model does not take into account the highly heterogeneous microbial distribution that can vary depending of the soil structure, moisture, and substrate availability (Wang et al., 2012). The horizontal transports of water and substrates were not represented in the model (Zhang et al., 2002; Wang et al., 2012).

Direct measurements of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions are generally at a coarser time scale than modeled N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. So studies aggregate them to a common time scale to compare results using an aggregation method (e.g. mean). However there is no documentation which brings out the variations in the model results to different aggregation methods. This study attempts to fill this gap by documenting the variation in the sensitivity analysis (SA), calibration, and validation of modeled N<sub>2</sub>O for combinations of fertilization and management using three aggregation methods namely: two parametric methods (mean [MN] and cumulative [CM]) and third a nonparametric method (median [MD]). Daily N<sub>2</sub>O was modeled for Manhattan, Kansas, using the Denitrification–Decomposition (DNDC) model, and values were compared with measurements available at biweekly time scale.

To document the uncertainty of aggregation methods in SA, three methods (two graphical and one sensitivity index) were used in all the user available 38 parameters in DNDC model. The uncertainty in the nature of variations and “behavioral” and “non-behavioral” range to the aggregation methods was studied using two graphical methods (change in parameter vs. modeled N<sub>2</sub>O emissions and change in parameter vs. model performance measure[ME]), while the order of importance of sensitive parameters was studied using sensitivity index.

To document the uncertainty of aggregation methods in model calibration and validation we used two model performance measures (R<sup>2</sup> and ME) to select the optimum parameter values. The optimum parameter values selected during the calibration period also varied with the type of aggregation, management practices, and performance measure (R<sup>2</sup> and ME) used.

## Conclusions

The list of sensitive parameters and the order of their importance vary with the aggregation method. For example pH, CLAY, and TDD were sensitive in MD aggregation but not in MN and CM aggregation. FIELD was sensitive in MN and CM but not in MD. We used the mean sensitivity index in three approaches to select the sensitive parameter to account for the uncertainty in the type of aggregation. Soil pH, temperature, clay fraction, soil organic carbon, bulk density, soil microbial index, NO<sub>3</sub> and NH<sub>4</sub> in rainfall, maximum yield, field capacity, and total degree days were found to be the sensitive parameters in the study.

The sensitivity analysis using graphical and numerical approaches (sensitivity index) were complementary since by using graphical approach was possible to evaluate the behavior of the model to parameter perturbation. The sensitivity index allowed us to rank the most influential parameters for N<sub>2</sub>O modeling.

Results from calibration showed that using parametric approaches to determine optimum DNDC model parameters gave a better estimation of N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes from field conditions, especially in the tillage treatments. Overall, the R<sup>2</sup> and ME were higher using the MN (parametric) approach than MD and CM approaches. The highest uncertainty associated with the model calibration is produced when the optimum parameters were selected using the MD approach. Similar to calibration, the uncertainty is observed to be associated with the four combinations; thus, the uncertainty in the model calibration and validation due to the type of aggregation is highlighted in this study. This uncertainty decreases when the differences in the aggregated mean, median, and cumulative values between the measurements and model simulations decrease. Although the DNDC model was used as an example, the techniques described can be applied to many modeling problems in different locations at multiple time scales.

## References

- Abdalla M., M. Wattenbach, P. Smith, P. Ambus, M. Jones, and M. Williams. 2009. Application of the DNDC model to predict emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O from Irish agriculture. *Geoderma* 151:327-337. DOI: DOI: 10.1016/j.geoderma.2009.04.021.

- Babu Y.J., C. Li, S. Frolking, D.R. Nayak, and T.K. Adhya. 2006. Field validation of DNDC model for methane and nitrous oxide emissions from rice-based production systems of india. *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 74:157-174. DOI: 10.1007/s10705-005-6111-5.
- Baggs E.M., J. Chebii, and J.K. Ndufa. 2006. A short-term investigation of trace gas emissions following tillage and no-tillage of agroforestry residues in western Kenya. *Soil Tillage Res.* 90:69-76. DOI: 10.1016/j.still.2005.08.006.
- Baggs E.M., R.M. Rees, K.A. Smith, and A.J.A. Vinten. 2000. Nitrous oxide emission from soils after incorporating crop residues. *Soil Use Manag.* 16:82-87. DOI: 10.1111/j.1475-2743.2000.tb00179.x.
- Barton L., K. Butterbach-Bahl, R. Kiese, and D.V. Murphy. 2011. Nitrous oxide fluxes from a grain–legume crop (narrow-leafed lupin) grown in a semiarid climate. *Glob. Change Biol.* 17:1153-1166. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2486.2010.02260.x.
- Bastidas L.A., H.V. Gupta, S. Sorooshian, W.J. Shuttleworth, and Z.L. Yang. 1999. Sensitivity analysis of a land surface scheme using multicriteria methods. *J. Geophys. Res.* 104:19481-19490. DOI: 10.1029/1999jd900155.
- Beheydt D., P. Boeckx, H.P. Ahmed, and O. Van Cleemput. 2008. N<sub>2</sub>O emission from conventional and minimum-tilled soils. *Biol. Fertil. Soils* 44:863-873. DOI: 10.1007/s00374-008-0271-9.
- Beheydt D., P. Boeckx, S. Sleutel, C.S. Li, and O. Van Cleemput. 2007. Validation of DNDC for 22 long-term N<sub>2</sub>O field emission measurements. *Atmos. Environ.* 41:6196-6211. DOI: 10.1016/j.atmosenv.2007.04.003.
- Cai Z.C., T. Sawamoto, C.S. Li, G.D. Kang, J. Boonjawat, A. Mosier, R. Wassmann, and H. Tsuruta. 2003. Field validation of the DNDC model for greenhouse gas emissions in East Asian cropping systems. *Global Biogeochem. Cycles* 17. DOI: 1107 10.1029/2003gb002046.
- Chirinda N., D. Kracher, M. Lægdsmand, J. Porter, J. Olesen, B. Petersen, J. Doltra, R. Kiese, and K. Butterbach-Bahl. 2011. Simulating soil N<sub>2</sub>O emissions and heterotrophic CO<sub>2</sub>; respiration in arable systems using FASSET and MoBiLE-DNDC. *Plant Soil* 343:139-160. DOI: 10.1007/s11104-010-0596-7.

- Cui J.B., C.S. Li, and C. Trettin. 2005. Modeling biogeochemistry and forest management practices for assessing GHGs mitigation strategies in forested wetlands. *Environ. Model. Assess.* 10:43-53. DOI: 10.1007/s10666-004-7261-6.
- de Bruijn A., R. Grote, and K. Butterbach-Bahl. 2011. An alternative modelling approach to predict emissions of N<sub>2</sub>O and NO from forest soils. *Eur. J. Forest Res.* 130:755-773. DOI: 10.1007/s10342-010-0468-y.
- Deng J., B. Zhu, Z.X. Zhou, X.H. Zheng, C.S. Li, T. Wang, and J.L. Tang. 2011. Modeling nitrogen loadings from agricultural soils in southwest China with modified DNDC. *J. Geophys. Res.* 116. DOI: G02020 10.1029/2010jg001609.
- Du Y., X. Cui, G. Cao, X. Zhao, and G. Yang. 2011. Simulating N<sub>2</sub>O Emission from *Kobresia Humilis* Serg. Alpine Meadow on Tibetan Plateau with the DNDC model. *Pol. J. Ecol.* 59:443.
- Flessa H., R. Ruser, R. Schilling, N. Loftfield, J.C. Munch, E.A. Kaiser, and F. Beese. 2002. N<sub>2</sub>O and CH<sub>4</sub> fluxes in potato fields: automated measurement, management effects and temporal variation. *Geoderma* 105:307-325. DOI: Doi: 10.1016/s0016-7061(01)00110-0.
- Forster P., V. Ramaswamy, P. Artaxo, T. Berntsen, R. Betts, D.W. Fahey, J. Haywood, J. Lean, D.C. Lowe, G. Myhre, J. Nganga, R. Prinn, G. Raga, M. Schulz, and R. Van Dorland. 2007. Changes in atmospheric constituents and in radiative forcing. In: S. Solomon, D. Qin, M. Manning, Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K. B. Averyt, M. Tignor and H. L. Miller (Eds.), *Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.
- Frolking S.E., A.R. Mosier, D.S. Ojima, C. Li, W.J. Parton, C.S. Potter, E. Priesack, R. Stenger, C. Haberbosch, P. Dorsch, H. Flessa, and K.A. Smith. 1998. Comparison of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from soils at three temperate agricultural sites: simulations of year-round measurements by four models. *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 52:77-105. DOI: 10.1023/a:1009780109748.
- Giltrap D.L., C. Li, and S. Saggar. 2010. DNDC: A process-based model of greenhouse gas fluxes from agricultural soils. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* 136:292-300. DOI: 10.1016/j.agee.2009.06.014.

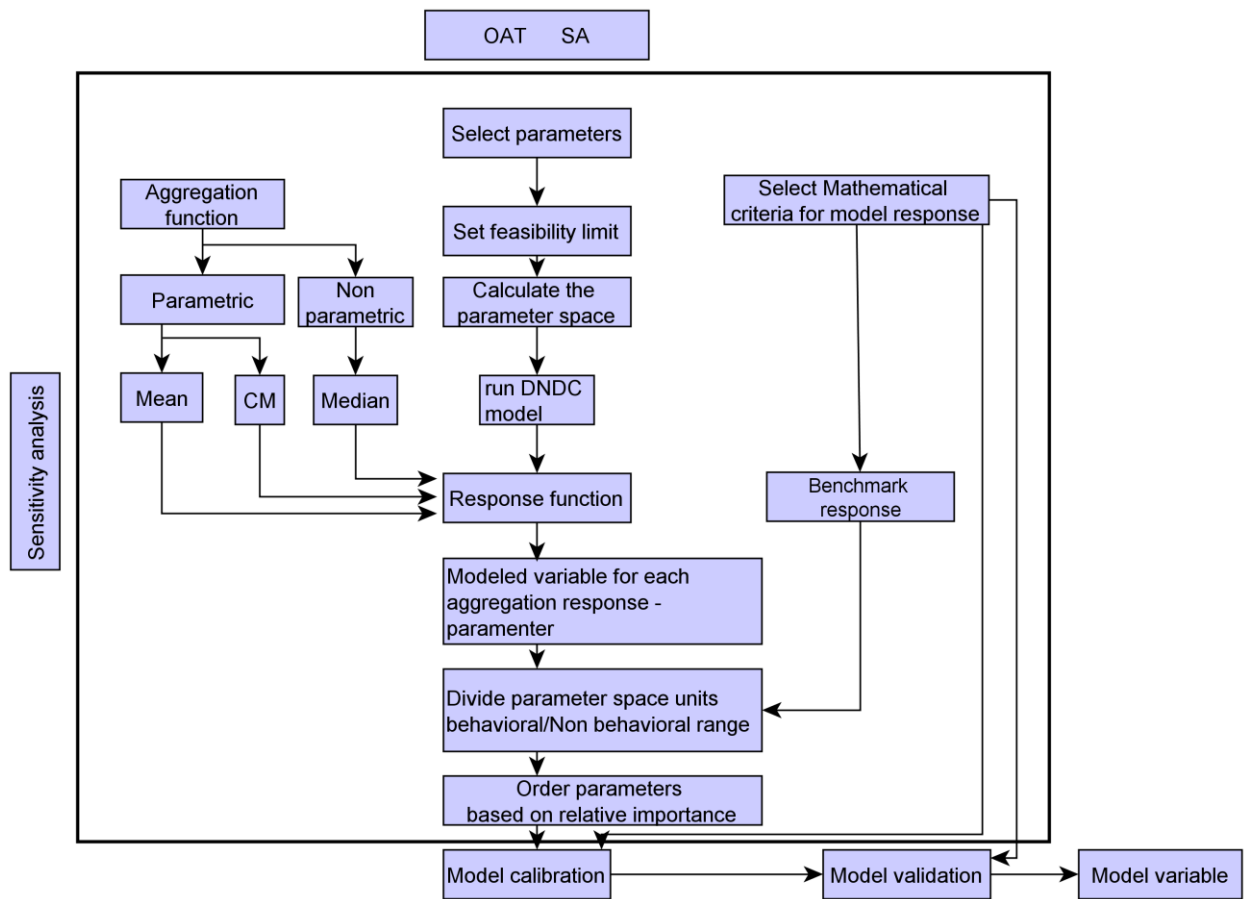
- Hsieh C.-I., P. Leahy, G. Kiely, and C. Li. 2005. The effect of future climate perturbations on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from a fertilized humid grassland. *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 73:15-23. DOI: 10.1007/s10705-005-7129-4.
- Hutchinson G.L., and A.R. Mosier. 1981. Improved soil cover method for field measurement of nitrous oxide fluxes. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 45:311-316. DOI: 10.2136/sssaj1981.03615995004500020017x.
- Kaiser E.A., K. Kohrs, M. Kücke, E. Schnug, O. Heinemeyer, and J.C. Munch. 1998. Nitrous oxide release from arable soil: Importance of N-fertilization, crops and temporal variation. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 30:1553-1563. DOI: 10.1016/s0038-0717(98)00036-4.
- Kariyapperuma K.A., C. Wagner-Riddle, A.C. Furon, and C. Li. 2011. Assessing spring thaw nitrous oxide fluxes simulated by the DNDC Model for agricultural soils. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 75:678-690. DOI: 10.2136/sssaj2010.0264.
- Kesik M., P. Ambus, R. Baritz, N.B. Brüggemann, K. Butterbach-Bahl, M. Damm, J. Duyzer, L. Horvath, R. Kiese, B. Kitzler, A. Leip, C. Li, M. Pihlatie, K. Pilegaard, G. Seufert, D. Simpson, U. Skiba, G. Smiatek, T. Vesala, and S. Zechmeister-Boltenstern. 2005. Inventories of N<sub>2</sub>O and NO emissions from European forest soils. *J. Geophys. Res.* 2:353-375.
- Kiese R., C. Li, D.W. Hilbert, H. Papen, and K. Butterbach-Bahl. 2005. Regional application of PnET-N-DNDC for estimating the N<sub>2</sub>O source strength of tropical rainforests in the Wet Tropics of Australia. *Glob. Change Biol.* 11:128-144. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2486.2004.00873.x.
- Lamers M., J. Ingwersen, and T. Streck. 2007a. Modelling N<sub>2</sub>O emission from a forest upland soil: A procedure for an automatic calibration of the biogeochemical model Forest-DNDC. *Ecol. Model.* 205:52-58. DOI: 10.1016/j.ecolmodel.2007.02.007.
- Lamers M., J. Ingwersen, and T. Streck. 2007b. Modelling nitrous oxide emission from water-logged soils of a spruce forest ecosystem using the biogeochemical model wetland-DNDC. *Biogeochemistry* 86:287-299.
- Larocque G.R., J.S. Bhatti, A.M. Gordon, N. Luckai, M. Wattenbach, J. Liu, C. Peng, P.A. Arp, S. Liu, C.F. Zhang, A. Komarov, P. Grabarnik, J. Sun, and T. White. 2008. Uncertainty and sensitivity issues in process-based models of carbon and nitrogen cycles in terrestrial



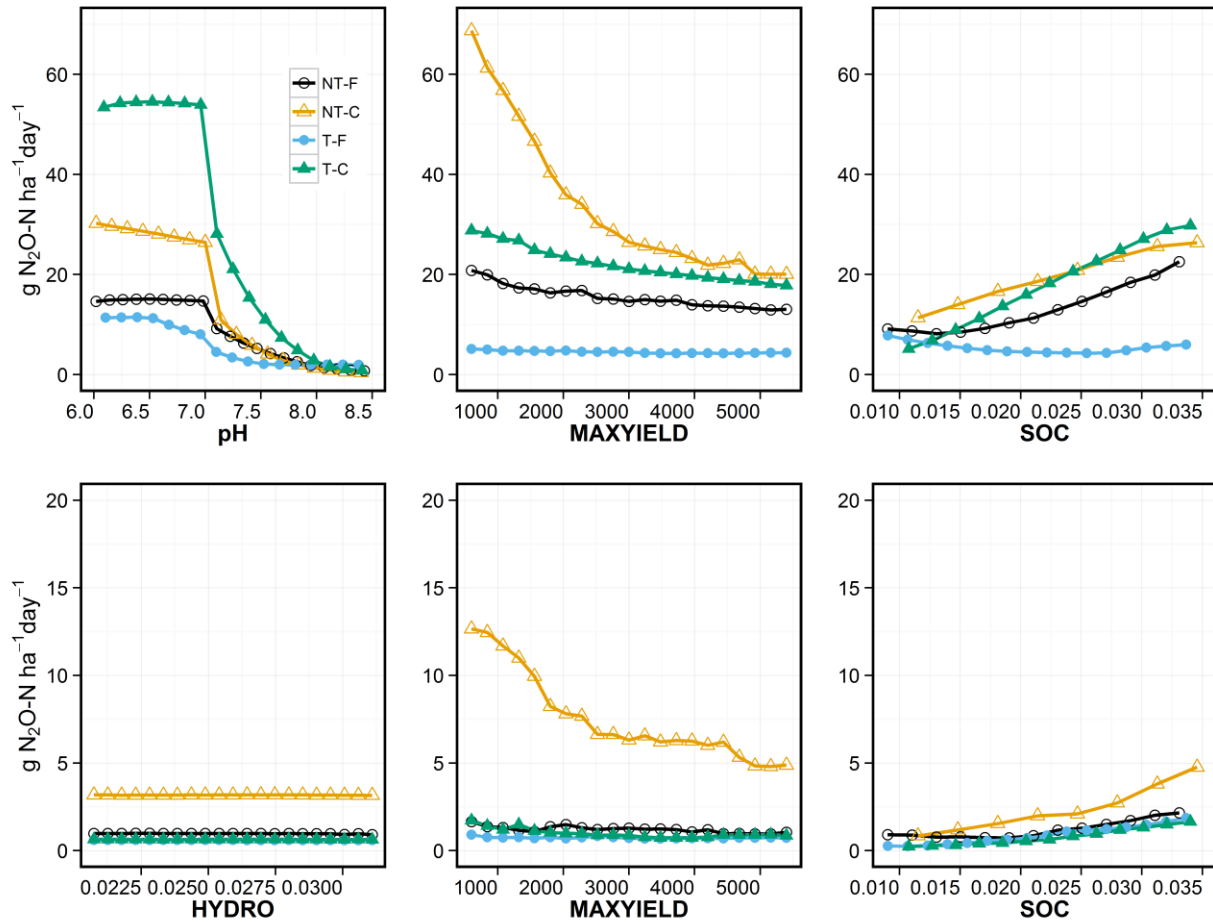
- ecosystems. In: A. J. Jakeman, A. A. Voinov, A. E. Rizzoli and S. H. Chen (Eds.),  
Developments in Integrated Environmental Assessment, Elsevier. Volume 3: 307-327.
- Li C.S. 2000. Modeling trace gas emissions from agricultural ecosystems *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 58:259-276.
- Li C.S., S. Frolking, and T.A. Frolking. 1992a. A model of nitrous-oxide evolution from soil driven by rainfall events. 1. Model structure and sensitivity. *J. Geophys. Res.* 97:9759-9776.
- Li C.S., S. Frolking, and T.A. Frolking. 1992b. A model of nitrous-oxide evolution from soil driven by rainfall events. 2. Model applications. *J. Geophys. Res.* 97:9777-9783.
- Li C.S., V. Narayanan, and R.C. Harriss. 1996. Model estimates of nitrous oxide emissions from agricultural lands in the United States. *Global Biogeochem. Cycles* 10:297-306. DOI: 10.1029/96gb00470.
- Li C.S., S. Frolking, C. Harris, and R. Terry. 1994. Modeling nitrous oxide emissions from agriculture: A Florida case study. *Chemosphere* 28:1401-1415.
- Li C.S., J. Aber, F. Stange, K. Butterbach-Bahl, and H. Papen. 2000. A process-oriented model of N<sub>2</sub>O and NO emissions from forest soils: 1. Model development. *J. Geophys. Res.* 105:4369-4384. DOI: 10.1029/1999jd900949.
- Li C.S., S. Frolking, G.J. Crocker, P.R. Grace, J. Klir, M. Korchens, and P.R. Poulton. 1997. Simulating trends in soil organic carbon in long-term experiments using the DNDC model. *Geoderma* 81:45-60. DOI: 10.1016/s0016-7061(97)00080-3.
- Li C.S., A. Mosier, R. Wassmann, Z.C. Cai, X.H. Zheng, Y. Huang, H. Tsuruta, J. Boonjawat, and R. Lantin. 2004. Modeling greenhouse gas emissions from rice-based production systems: Sensitivity and upscaling. *Global Biogeochem. Cycles* 18. DOI: Gb1043 10.1029/2003gb002045.
- Li H., J. Qiu, L. Wang, and L. Yang. 2011. Advance in a terrestrial biogeochemical model—DNDC model. *Acta Ecologica Sinica* 31:91-96. DOI: 10.1016/j.chnaes.2010.11.006.
- Li H., J. Qiu, L. Wang, H. Tang, C. Li, and E. Van Ranst. 2010. Modelling impacts of alternative farming management practices on greenhouse gas emissions from a winter wheat–maize rotation system in China. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* 135:24-33. DOI: 10.1016/j.agee.2009.08.003.

- Ludwig B., A. Bergstermann, E. Priesack, and H. Flessa. 2011. Modelling of crop yields and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from silty arable soils with differing tillage in two long-term experiments. *Soil Tillage Res.* 112:114-121. DOI: 10.1016/j.still.2010.12.005.
- Pathak H., C. Li, and R. Wassmann. 2005. Greenhouse gas emissions from Indian rice fields: calibration and upscaling using the DNDC model. *J. Geophys. Res.* 2:113-123.
- Saggar S., R.M. Andrew, K.R. Tate, C.B. Hedley, N.J. Rodda, and J.A. Townsend. 2004. Modelling nitrous oxide emissions from dairy-grazed pastures. *Nutr. Cycl. Agroecosyst.* 68:243-255. DOI: 10.1023/B:FRES.0000019463.92440.a3.
- Sanchez-Martin L., J. Dick, K. Bocary, A. Vallejo, and U. M Skiba. 2010. Residual effect of organic carbon as a tool for mitigating nitrogen oxides emissions in semi-arid climate. *Plant Soil* 326:137-145. DOI: 10.1007/s11104-009-9987-z.
- SAS Institute. 2010. The SAS system for Windows. Release 9.3. SAS Inst., Cary, NC.
- Simek M., L. Jisova, and D.W. Hopkins. 2002. What is the so-called optimum pH for denitrification in soil? *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 34:1227-1234. DOI: 10.1016/s0038-0717(02)00059-7.
- Simek M., J.E. Cooper, T. Picek, and H. Santruckova. 2000. Denitrification in arable soils in relation to their physico-chemical properties and fertilization practice. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 32:101-110. DOI: 10.1016/s0038-0717(99)00137-6.
- Smith W.N., B.B. Grant, R.L. Desjardins, P. Rochette, C.F. Drury, and C. Li. 2008. Evaluation of two process-based models to estimate soil N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in Eastern Canada. *Can. J. Soil Sci.* 88:251-260. DOI: 10.4141/cjss06030.
- Smith W.N., R.L. Desjardins, B. Grant, C. Li, R. Lemke, P. Rochette, M.D. Corre, and D. Pennock. 2002. Testing the DNDC model using N<sub>2</sub>O emissions at two experimental sites in Canada. *Can. J. Soil Sci.* 82:365-374. DOI: 10.4141/s01-048.
- Stange F., K. Butterbach-Bahl, H. Papen, S. Zechmeister-Boltenstern, C.S. Li, and J. Aber. 2000. A process-oriented model of N<sub>2</sub>O and NO emissions from forest soils 2. Sensitivity analysis and validation. *J. Geophys. Res.* 105:4385-4398. DOI: 10.1029/1999jd900948.
- USEPA. 2011. Inventory of U.S. greenhouse gas emissions and sink: 1990–2009. Available at [www.epa.gov/globalwarming/publications/emissions](http://www.epa.gov/globalwarming/publications/emissions). USEPA, Washington, DC.

- Wang J., L.M. Cardenas, T.H. Misselbrook, S. Cuttle, R.E. Thorman, and C. Li. 2012. Modelling nitrous oxide emissions from grazed grassland systems. *Environ. Pollut.* 162:223-233. DOI: 10.1016/j.envpol.2011.11.027.
- Werner C., K. Butterbach-Bahl, E. Haas, T. Hickler, and R. Kiese. 2007. A global inventory of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from tropical rainforest soils using a detailed biogeochemical model. *Global Biogeochem. Cycles* 21. DOI: Gb301010.1029/2006gb002909.
- Xu R., M. Wang, and Y. Wang. 2003a. Using a modified DNDC model to estimate N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes from semi-arid grassland in China. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 35:615-620. DOI: 10.1016/s0038-0717(03)00009-9.
- Xu R., Y.S. Wang, X.H. Zheng, B.M. Ji, and M.X. Wang. 2003b. A comparison between measured and modeled N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from Inner Mongolian semi-arid grassland. *Plant Soil* 255:513-528.
- Yao Z., Z. Zhou, X. Zheng, B. Xie, B. Mei, R. Wang, K. Butterbach-Bahl, and J. Zhu. 2010. Effects of organic matter incorporation on nitrous oxide emissions from rice-wheat rotation ecosystems in China. *Plant Soil* 327:315-330. DOI: 10.1007/s11104-009-0056-4.
- Yongtai H., and L. Lei. 2008. Sensitivity analysis for the identification of important parameters in a water quality model, The 2nd International Conference on Bioinformatics and Biomedical Engineering. ICBBE 2008., Shanghai, China. pp. 3131-3134.
- Zhang F., J. Qi, F.M. Li, C.S. Li, and C.B. Li. 2010. Quantifying nitrous oxide emissions from Chinese grasslands with a process-based model. *J. Geophys. Res.* 7:2039-2050. DOI: 10.5194/bg-7-2039-2010.
- Zhang Y., C.S. Li, X.J. Zhou, and B. Moore. 2002. A simulation model linking crop growth and soil biogeochemistry for sustainable agriculture. *Ecol. Model.* 151:75-108. DOI: 10.1016/s0304-3800(01)00527-0.



**Figure 4.1. Flowchart describing the methodology for model sensitivity, calibration, and validation.**



**Figure 4.2. Patterns observed in SA using two aggregation methods. Mean (MN) and median (MD) aggregation figures are displayed at the upper and lower side, respectively. A non-sensitive parameter is included in the lower panel (HYDRO).**

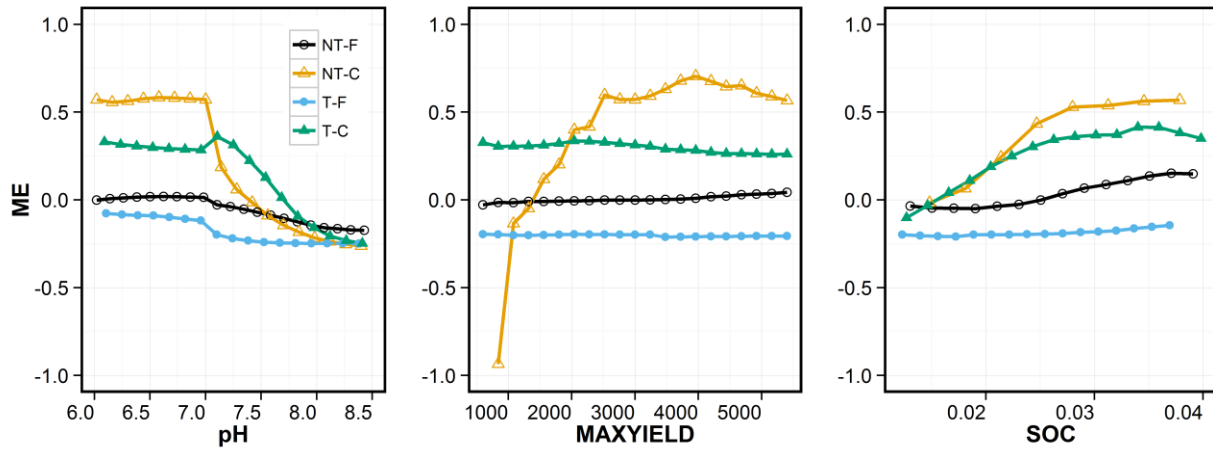
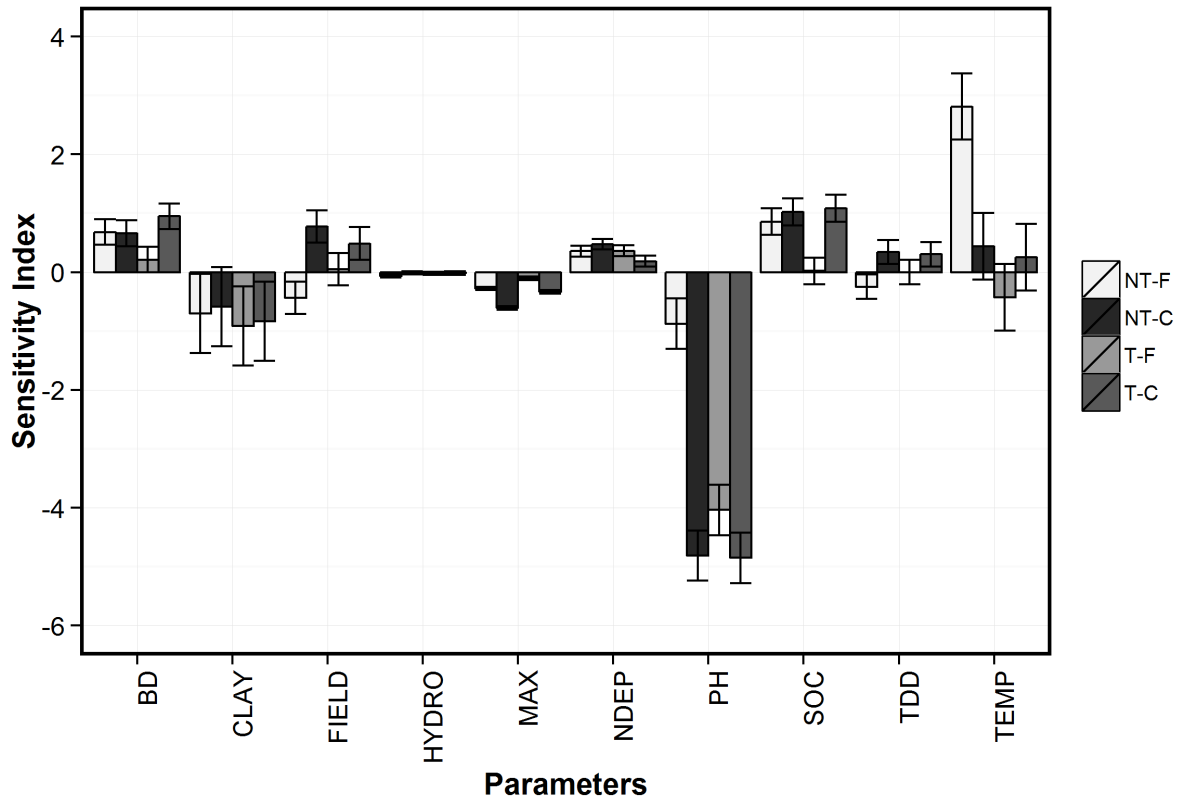
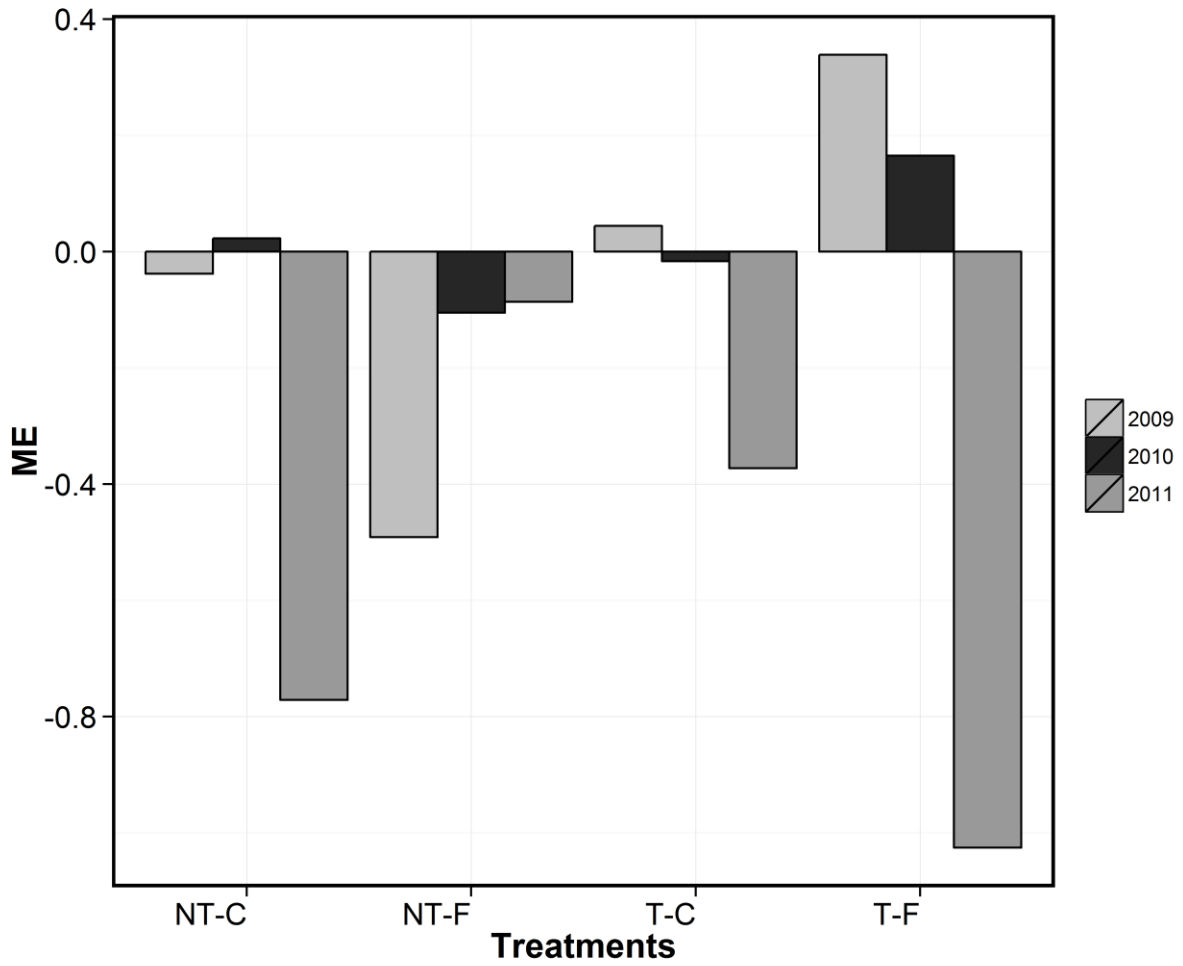


Figure 4.3. Nash-Sutcliffe Model Efficiency (ME) for N<sub>2</sub>O based on mean (MN) approach.

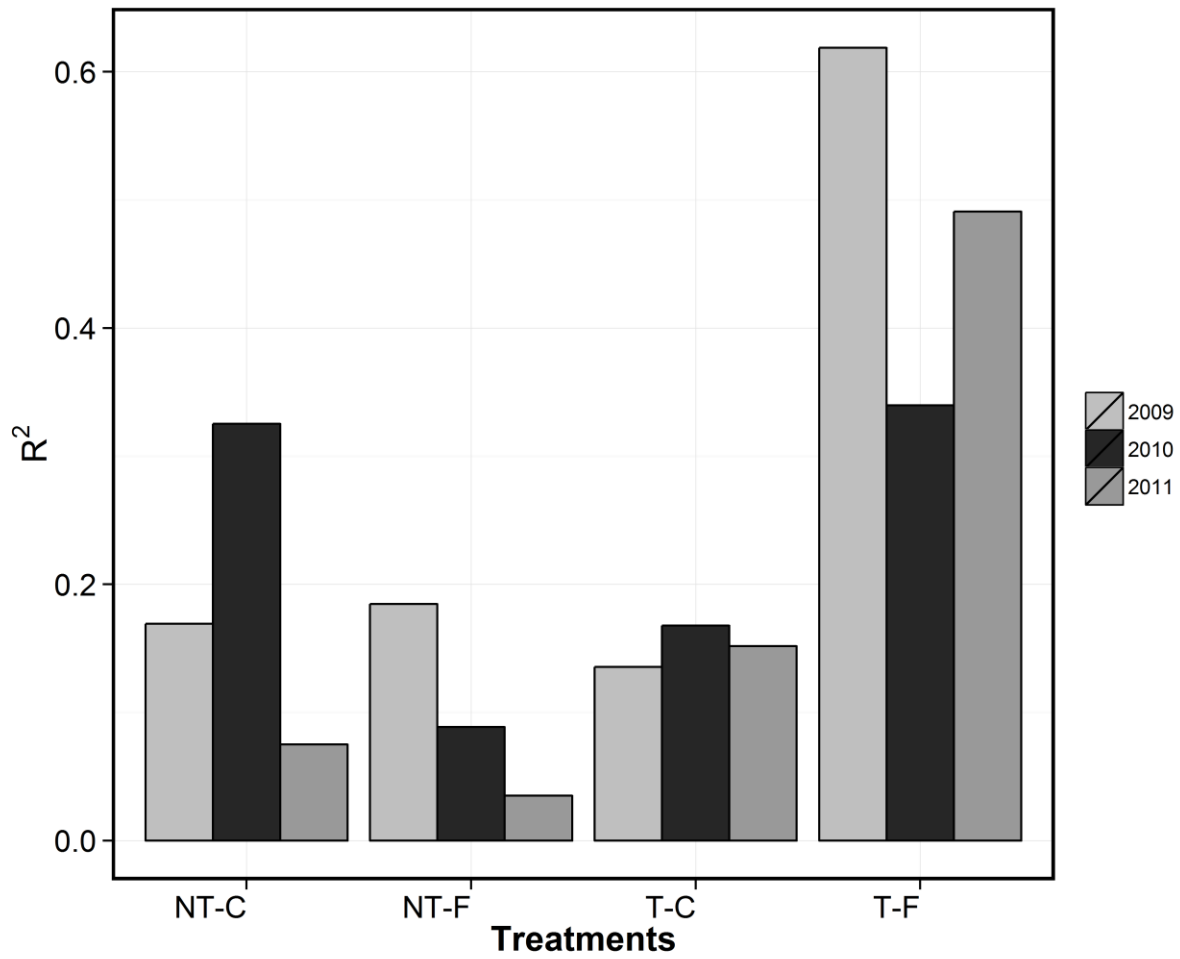


**Figure 4.4. Mean sensitive index of the aggregation methods in each of the management practices and parameters. The sensitive parameters are shown except one non-sensitive parameter (HYDRO).**

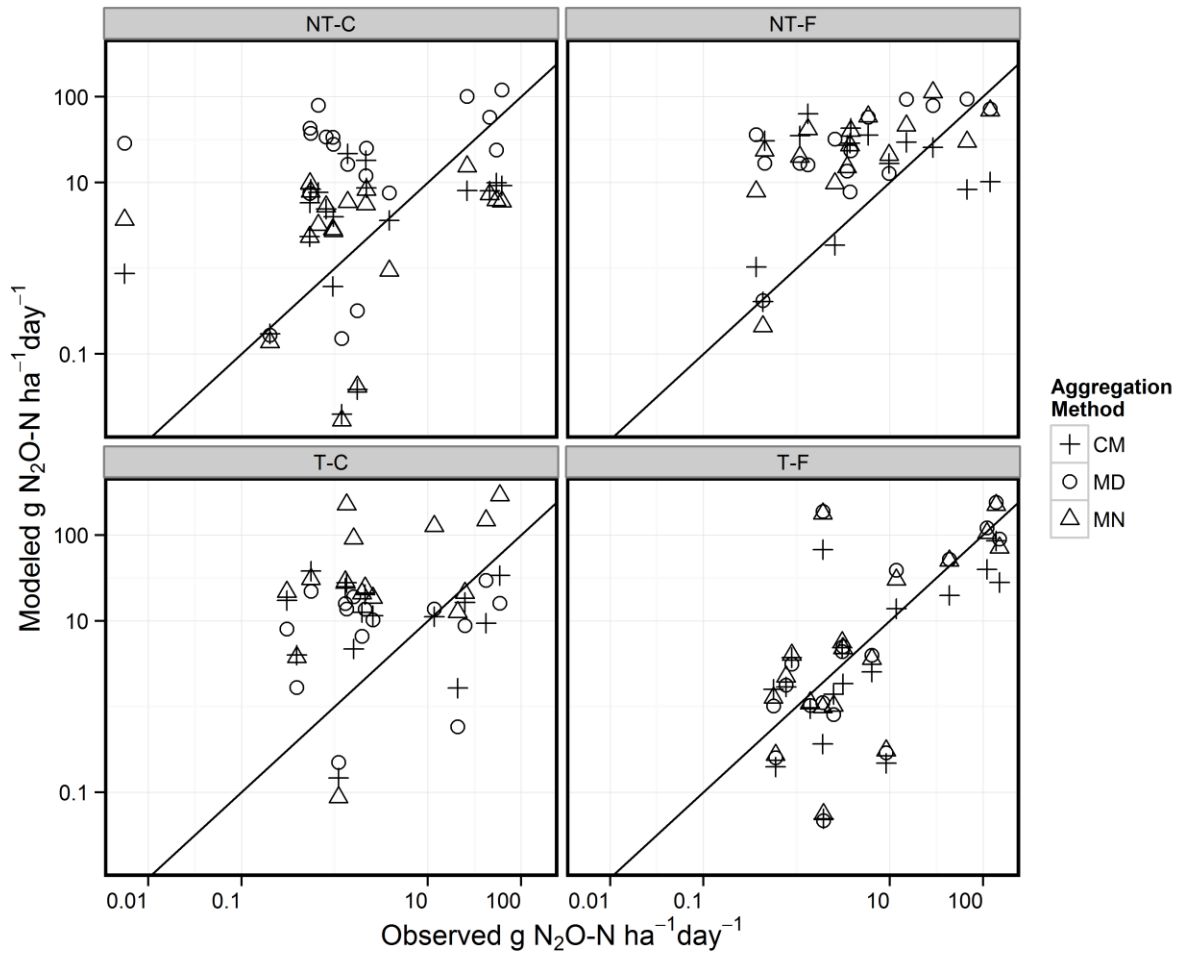


**Figure 4.5. Model efficiency using mean (MN) aggregation approach for calibration (2009) and validation datasets (2010, 2011).**

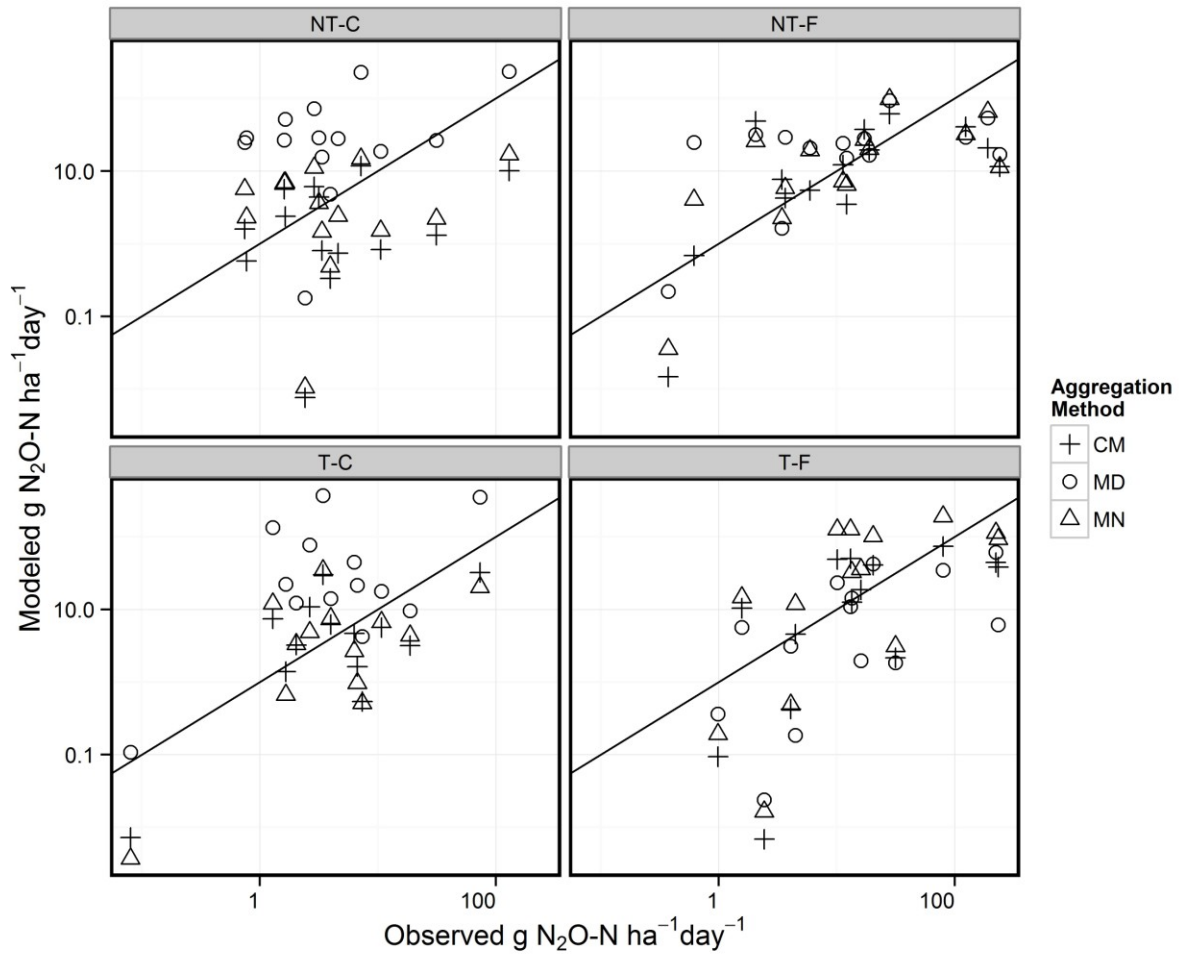




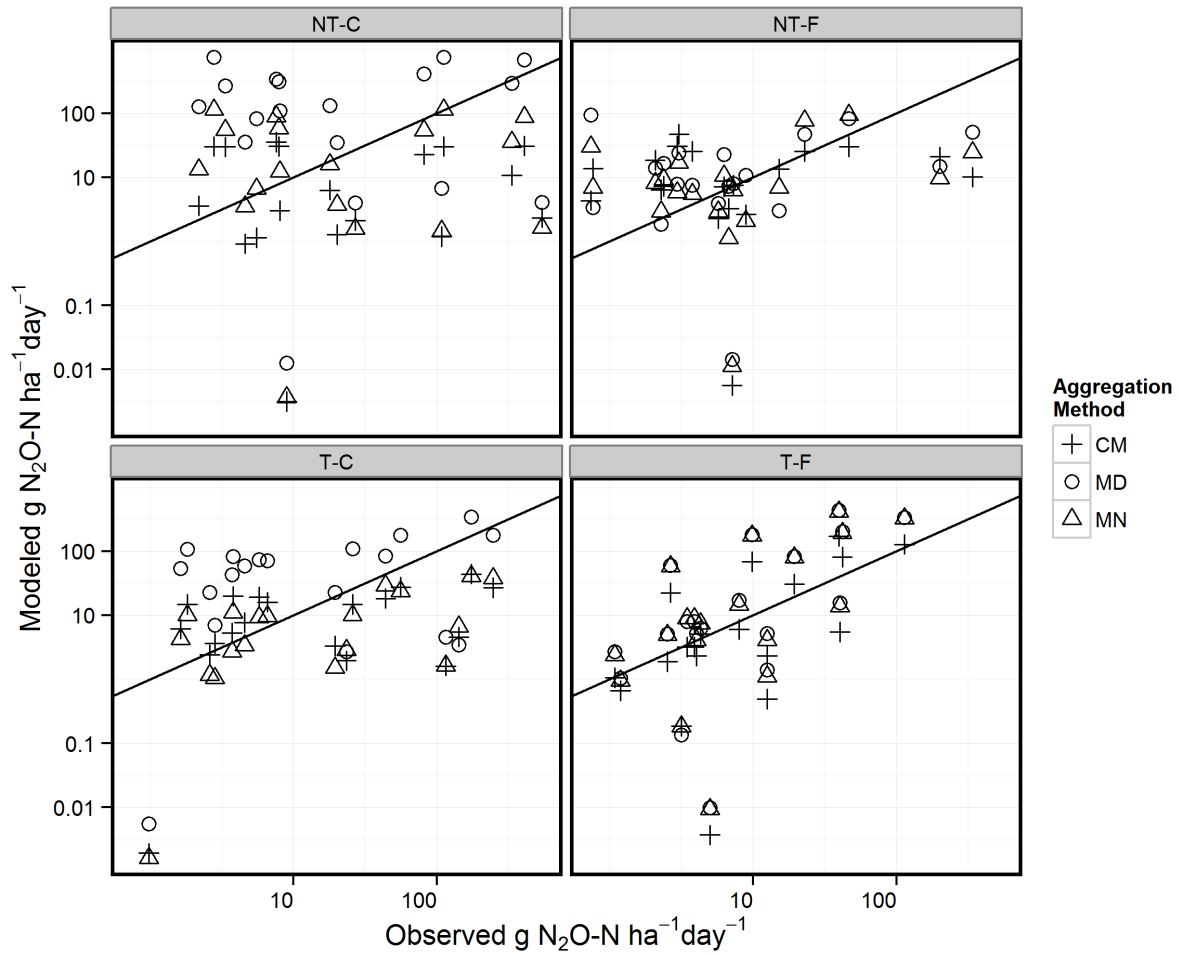
**Figure 4.6.  $R^2$  values for calibration and validation datasets using the mean aggregation method (MN).**



**Figure 4.7. Modeling results using the different approaches compared with the daily observed  $\text{N}_2\text{O-N}$  emissions from 2009: median (MD [circles]), mean (MN [triangles]), and cumulative (CM [pluses]).**



**Figure 4.8. Modeling results using the different approaches compared with the daily observed  $\text{N}_2\text{O-N}$  emissions from 2010: median (MD [circles]), mean (MN [triangles]), and cumulative (CM [pluses]).**



**Figure 4.9. Modeling results using the different approaches compared with the daily observed  $\text{N}_2\text{O-N}$  emissions from 2011: median (MD [circles]), mean (MN [triangles]), and cumulative (CM [pluses]).**

**Table 4.1 Climate, soil, crop and management parameters in the Denitrification–Decomposition model**

SL	Parameters	Abbreviation	Sensitivity†
<b>Climate:</b>			
1	NO <sub>3</sub> and NH <sub>4</sub> in rainfall	NDEP	E(S)
2	NO <sub>3</sub> of atmosphere	NO3ATM	E(NS)
3	CO <sub>2</sub> of atmosphere	CO2	E(NS)
4	Temperature	TEMP	E(S)
5	Precipitation	PPTN	E(NS)
<b>Soil:</b>			
6	Density	BD	E(S)
7	Soil pH	pH	E(S)
8	SOC at surface	SOC	E(S)
9	Clay fraction	CLAY	E(S)
10	Soil NO <sub>3</sub> (-)(mgN/kg)	SOILNO3	E(NS)
11	Soil NH <sub>4</sub> (+)(mgN/kg)	SOILNH4	E(NS)
12	Field capacity	FIELD	E(S)
13	Wilting point	WP	E(NS)
14	Hydro conductivity	HYDRO	E(NS)
15	Soil porosity	PORO	E(NS)
16	Thickness of uniform topsoil	DEPTHSOC	E(NS)
17	SOC decrease rate in profile	decsoc	E(NS)
18	Bypass flow	BF	E(NS)
19	Humads CN	HCN	E(NS)
20	Humads SOC fraction	HSOC	E(NS)
21	Humus CN	HmCN	E(NS)
22	Humus SOC fraction	HmSOC	E(NS)
23	Litter SOC fraction	LSOC	E(NS)
24	Soil microbial index	SMI	E(S)
<b>Crop:</b>			

25	Maximum Yield	MAXYIELD	E(S)
26	Plant Carbon:Nitrogen	plant CN	E(NS)
27	Total Degree Days	TDD	E(S)
28	Water requirement	WR	E(NS)
29	N fixation	Nfix	NE
30	Maximum height	MaxH	NE
31	Grain CN	GCN	E(NS)
32	Grain Fraction	GF	E(NS)
33	Root CN	RCN	E(NS)
34	Shoot Fraction	SF	E(NS)
<b>Management:</b>			
35	Crop residue incorporation	INC	E(NS)
36	Tillage date	TD	P
37	Tillage depth	Tdepth	P
38	Fertilizer depth	FD	P
39	Fertilizer amount	Fam	NE
40	Manuring date	MD	P
41	Manure C:N	MANCN	E
42	Manure amount	MANAM	NE

†S-sensitive, NS-not sensitive. A parameter is considered sensitive if the sensitivity was detected in at least one management practice.

**Note:** In Sensitivity column, “E” indicates the terms for which SA is carried out for the entire feasible range, “P” indicates the terms on which SA is carried out for selected values, and “NE” indicates the terms for which SA was not carried out because they were not appropriate for corn crop.

**Table 4.2. Studies that performed sensitivity analysis and calibration of the Denitrification–Decomposition model for N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes**

Location	Model version	N <sub>2</sub> O emission	System	Datasets	Parameters Evaluated	Behavioral Range	Model Performance						References
							CD	ME	RMSE	EV	SSR	Merr	
Ireland	DNDC 9.2	kg N /ha/yr	CT SB		BD, SOC, FT, R	0.67-2.65							Abdalla et al. (2009)
Germany	ForestDNDC37W		Forest	cold 2001-2002	N-dep,pH-FF, pH-MS,SOC		1.79	-0.45		22.56	2346		Lamers et al. (2007a)
				cold 2003-2004	N-dep,pH-FF, pH-MS,SOC		3.87	-0.3		6.5	338		
				opt 2001-2002	N-dep,pH-FF, pH-MS,SOC		1.4	0.28		11.16	1161		
				opt 2003-2004	SOC		0.78	-0.27		6.38	332		
Germany	Wetland-DNDC		Forest-Humid Gleysol	Cal-Cold	FC, Ks,WP, H, L		0.54	-1.24	13.6	183		4.92	Lamers et al.(2007b)
				Cal-Opt			2.53	-0.15	9.7	94.1		-2.05	
				Val-Cold			0.07	-15.1	11.4	129.1		9.5	
				Val-Opt			0.14	-6.6	7.8	60.7		6	
			Forest-Histic Gleysol	Cal-Cold	Ks, WP, H		2.23	-4.2	10.7	116.5		-5.41	
				Cal-Opt			2.54	0.1	8.65	74.9		-3.69	
				Val-Cold			1.43	-0.69	3.7	13.5		-1.34	
				Val-Opt			0.42	-1	4.04	16.1		0.35	
China	DNDC Modified	kg N/ha/yr	R-WC/RF	SOC, Clay, pH, BD	0.4-17							Li et al. (2004)	
Thailand	DNDC Modified	kg N/ha/yr	R-WC/RF	SOC, Clay, pH, BD	15-46								
USA	DNDC Modified	kg N/ha/yr	R-WC/RF	SOC, Clay, pH, BD	9-20								
USA, Iowa		Kg N/ha/yr	Corn	T,P, N-dep	3.7-7.2							Li et al. (1996)	
China and USA	Crop-DNDC	kgN/ha		T+2,2XCO <sub>2</sub> ,Crop	3.25-6.6							Zhang et al. (2002)	

**Table 4.3. Validation studies comparing Denitrification–Decomposition model prediction and observed values (not all the studies below performed model calibration or sensitivity analysis)**

Location	Model version	N <sub>2</sub> O emission	System	Datasets	Modeled	Observed	Model Performance						References	
							R2	ME	RMSE	AR	CV (%)	SEE		MAE
Belgium	DNDC8.3P	g N/ha/day	Crop+grass											
		kg N /ha/yr	Cropland				0.85							Beheydt et al. (2007)
		kg N /ha/yr	grassland				0.16							
Belgium	DNDC8.3P	kg N /ha	MT-C		2.18	5.27								Beheydt et al. (2008)
			MT-SO		3.5	3.64								
			CT-C		17.71	0.27								
Japan, China	DNDC 7.2		Cropland	Japan	3.14-	0.17-								Cai et al. (2003)
			Cropland	China	11.26	15.93								
			Cropland		0.41-5.7	0.62-1.99								
Denmark	MoBiLE-DNDC	g N/ha/day	C4-CC,O4-CC,O4+CC,O2+CC						-1.78 , -10.82					Chirinda et al. (2011)
USA	Wetland DNDC+MIKE SHE		Forest	1994			0.809							Cui et al. (2005)
Europe	MoBiLE-DecoNit-DNDC	g N/ha/day	Forest	NOFRETETE	0.1-18.3	0.1-18.2	0-0.72		0.1-17.7					de Bruijn et al. (2011)
China	DNDC	kg N/ha	Grassland	2004-2005	2.26-2.49	2.01-2.96	0.35-0.37							Du et al. (2011)
Multiples sites	DNDC?	kg N/ha	Rangeland	1991	1.4	0.11-0.15								Frolking et al. (1998)
			Grassland	1992	1.4-2.1	1.6-4								
			Grassland	1992	0.9-1	3-5.2								



			Cropland	1992-1993	3.1-5.3	9.4-16.8				
Ireland		kg/ha	HG		15.4	11.6				Hsieh et al. (2005)
India	Modified DNDC	g N/ha/day	R-W	Urea, NN,AS,GM	78.71	49.41	0.93		529.6	29.23 Babu et al. (2006)
		g N/ha	R-W	Urea, NN,AS,GM	0.22-14.1	0.24-15.4			2.09	0.98
Canada	DNDC91	g N/ha/day	C-S-WW				0.02		2.4	Kariyapperuma et al. (2011)
Europe	PnET-N_DNDC	g/ha/day	Forest	NOFRETETE	0.2-15.7	0.1-18.2	0.0-0.69		0.3-13.8	Kesik et al. (2005)
Multiple sites	PnET-N-DNDC	g N/ha/day	TR	Several data sets	7.1	6.1	0.68	0.66		
Costa Rica	DNDC	kg/ha	C-Fertilized	1994-1995	1.17	1.25-1.4				Li (2000)
			C-Control		0.39	0.29-0.46				
Multiple sites	DNDC	kg N/ha	Crops, Pasture, Fa		0.252-137	0.143-165				Li et al. (1992b)
USA	DNDC	kg/ha/yr	Fa,G,SC	1979-1980	40.8-135.2	48.4-164.9				Li et al. (1994)
			Fa,G,SC	1980-1981	1.9-64.8	7.6-51.1				
China	DNDC	kg N/ha/yr	W-C		3.38	4.9	0.71			Li et al. (2010)
					1.28	2.3	0.6			
Germany	DNDC V4	g N/ha	L-WW		2210	2210				Ludwing et al. (2011)
India	Modified DNDC	kg N/ha	Rice		0.69	0.74				Pathak et al. (2005)
New Zealand	NZ-DNDC	g N/ha/day	Grassland	2001-2002	1.88-12.4	2-12†				Saggat et al. (2004)
New Zealand	NZ-DNDC	kg N/ha	Grassland	2003-2004	2.3	0.9-3.7				
Canada	DNDC7.1	kg N/ha	Maiz	1993	0.22-1.51	0.37-1.26			3 41 0.42	Smith et al.(2002)
				1994	0.56-2.43	0.78-1.57				
Canada			Can,W,Fa	1993					7 111 0.259	
			Can,W,Fa	1995					17 157 0.293	
Canada	DNDC89	kg /ha	Maiz	2007	0.738-	0.228-			-41, 142, 0.028,	

					2.04	3.08		224	435	0.121	
Canada	DNDC89	kg/ha	Maiz		0.86-	0.916-		-16,	305,	59, 66	
					0.965	1.03		5	384		
Germany	PnET-N-DNDC	g N/ha/day	Forest		0.6-12.8	0.1-13.4	0.08,				Stange et al.
							0.79				(2000)
UK	UK-DNDC		Grassland	Rowden Site			0.11-				Wang et al. (2012)
							0.41				
China	Modified DNDC7.2	kg N/ha/yr	LC,GLC,SG,	1995, 1998	0.125-	0.211-	0.5-0.66				Xu-Ri et al.
			LC,SG		0.185	0.612					(2003a)
China	DNDC7.2	g N/ha/day	LC,GLC,SG,		0.41-1.92	0.35-1.23	0.054-				Xu-Ri et
			GAF,CPM,A				0.68				al.(2003b)
			F,MM								

### Abbreviations Table 4.2 and 4.3

† Estimated based on Fig. 7 (Saggar et al., 2004), **2XCO2**: Atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub> doubling [650ppm], **AA**: Anhydrous ammonia, **AF**: Typical steppe area-no grazing, **AN**: Ammonium nitrate, **ARE**: Average Relative Error, **AS**: Ammonium sulfate, **BD**: Bulk density, **C**: Corn, **C4-CC**: Organic system without catch crop, **Can**: Canola, **Cal**: Calibration, **CD**: Coefficient of determination, **CM**: Cattle manure, **CmM**: Composted Manure, **Cold**: Using default model input, **CPM**: Meadow steppe area-cropped site, **Crop**: Crop adjustments, **C-S-WW**: Corn, Soybean and Winter wheat rotation, **CT**: Conventional tillage, **CT/RT**: Regular moldboard plough 25cm depth followed by seedbed preparation with a rotary arrow RT with shallow cultivation at 5-8 cm, **EV**: Error variance, **F**: Fertilizer type, **Fa**: fallow, **FC**: Field capacity, **G**: grassland, **GAF**: Typical steppe area-rotate grazing, **GLC**: Typical steppe area-free grazing, **GS**: Gas Chromatography, **H**: Humads, **HG**: Humid grassland, **Ks**: Hydrological Conductivity[cm min<sup>-1</sup>], **L**: Litter, **LC**: Typical steppe area-*Leymus chinensis*, **L-WW**: Legumes-Winter wheat, **MAE**: mean absolute error, **ME**: Nash-Sutcliffe efficiency, **Merr**: Mean Error, **MI**: Microbial Index, **MM**: Meadow steppe area-Mowing, **MT**: Minimum tillage, **NA**: no value, **N-dep**: N-deposition (ppm), **NN**: No Nitrogen, **NOFRETETE**: Nitrogen Oxides Emissions from European Forest Ecosystems, **NR**: No Reported value, **NT**: No tillage, **O**: Onio, **O2+CC**: Organic with catch crop, **O4+CC**: Organic with catch crop, **O4-CC**: Organic system without catch crop, **Opt**: Optimized, **pH-FF**: pH-forest floor, **pH-MS**: pH-Mineral soil, **PS**: Pig Slurry, **R**: Rainfall, **Rdev**: Relative deviation % (*Abdala et al.*, 2009), **R-W**: Rice-Wheat cropping systems, **R-WC/RF**: Rice-winter cover crop/rice-fallow, **SB**: Spring-Barley, **SB**: Spring Barley, **SC**: Sugarcane, **SEE**: Standard error estimate, **SG**: Typical steppe area-*Stipa grandis*, **SL**: Sandy loam, **SO**: Summer oats, **SSR**: Sum of square residuals, **T+2**: Temperature +2°C, **TR**: Tropical rainforest, **Val**: Validation, **W-C**: Wheat-corn rotation, **WP**: Wilting Point, **ZT**: Zone tillage (reduce tillage scenario).

**Table 4.4. Feasible range, optimum values and behavioral range of parameter values for N<sub>2</sub>O simulations**

Treatment	Parameters	Feasible range (optimum values)†	Behavioral Range		
			Range‡	Range§	
			CM	MN	MD
			kg N <sub>2</sub> O-N ha <sup>-1</sup> yr <sup>-1</sup>	g N <sub>2</sub> O-N ha <sup>-1</sup> day <sup>-1</sup>	
NT-F	BD	0.28-2.52(0.84,1.4**, 1.28)	1.42-4.12	0.55-2.89	7.72-25.43
	CLAY	0.198-0.242(0.23,0.20,0.24)	2.36-2.59	0.99-1.49	14.34-15.82
	FIELD	0.08-0.72(0.496,0.688,0.366)	2.33-9.62	0.7-3.3	13.74-60.89
	MAXYIELD	600-5400(5160,5400,2520)	2.16-3.33	0.95-1.66	12.94-20.83
	pH	4.816-7.224(5.06,6.22,5.54)	2.18-2.54	1.06-1.29	12.51-15.66
	SOC	0.0050-0.045(0.02,0.037,0.025)	1.49-7.19	0.49-4.01	8.17-45.25
	TDD	640-5760(1405,2170,3700)	2.03-3.28	1.06-4.83	11.58-20.06
	NDEP	1-6(5.39,5.39,5.39)	2.63-4.92	0.97-1.39	15.7-28.53
NT-C	BD	0.28-2.52(1.40,0.95,1.4)	3.06-8.32	1.61-12.66	18.68-39.48
	CLAY	0.198-0.242(0.22,0.198,0.231)	4.89-5.28	5.86-7.05	25.24-28.01
	FIELD	0.08-0.72(0.4,0.43,0.208)	3.03-8.5	0.72-9.08	14.03-48.18
	MANURECN	3-27(15*,15,15)	2.19-67.71	2.02-16.94	8.82-371.77
	MAXYIELD	600-5400(5400,3960,5400)	4.19-11.43	4.8-12.66	20.04-68.72
	pH	5.6-8.4(7.28,5.74,7.14)	3.47-5.68	4.82-6.76	15.2-30.53
	SOC	0.0082-0.074(0.00822,0.044,0.014)	1.52-12.7	0.67-17.49	8.86-59.64
	TDD	640-5760(1915,2680,2425)	4.26-9.08	4.49-10.16	19.59-53.81
T-F	BD	0.28-2.52(0.84,1.4,0.84)	0.86-1.26	0.13-1.58	4.37-7.65
	CLAY	0.198-0.242(0.22,0.198,0.242)	0.87-0.9	0.59-1.03	4.49-4.66
	FIELD	0.08-0.72(0.4,0.4,0.4)**	0.86-1.69	0.13-1.7	4.05-11.06
	MAXYIELD	600-5400(5400,5400,5400)	0.84-0.98	0.68-0.91	4.24-5.13
	pH	5.68-8.52(7.1,5.8,6.5)	0.84-0.9	0.69-0.74	4.2-4.68
	SOC	0.0041-0.037(0.0041,0.004,0.0041)	0.87-2.45	0.26-2.18	4.29-16.37
	TDD	640-5760(2170,2170,2170)	0.84-0.96	0.67-0.99	4.09-4.97
	NDEP	1-6(5.39,5.39,5.39)	3.13-3.78	0.6-1.24	4.36-8.6
T-C	BD	0.28-2.52(0.616,1.4,0.616)	0.71-4.49	0.2-2.06	4.71-29.3
	CLAY	0.198-0.242(0.22,0.198,0.198)	3.08-3.1	0.66-1.12	21.03-21.3
	FIELD	0.08-0.72 (0.4,0.464,0.4)	1.39-3.17	0.46-2.25	8.4-21.46
	MANURECN	3-27(15*,15,15)	0.48-13.78	0.54-1.6	2.19-71.38
	MAXYIELD	600-5400(5400,2040,5400)	2.59-4.18	0.73-1.72	17.81-28.79
	pH	5.8-8.7(7.1,7.1,7.1)**	2.17-3.24	0.61-0.87	14.58-22.1
	SOC	0.0049-0.0437(0.0166,0.034,0.01)	0.42-5.54	0.23-3.15	2.46-34.94
	TDD	640-5760(1405,5230,1405)	1.22-3.92	0.77-2.42	6.61-27.16
NDEP	1-6(5.39,5.39,5.39)	3.13-3.78	0.64-1	21.8-25.77	

† Values corresponding to the optimum parameters for the aggregation methods CM, MD, and MN, respectively, are in parentheses.

‡ Behavioral range for CM approach.

§ Behavioral range for MD and MN approaches, respectively.

\*The C:N manure ratio was set at 5 for 2011 simulations.

\*\*Optimal values out of the range were set to the default values or a plausible value from the other aggregation methods.

## **Chapter 5 - Evaluation of climate change on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in Kansas agro-ecosystems**

### **Abstract**

Nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) emissions is one of the main greenhouse gases and it is important to understand how the agricultural soil management activities, such as tillage and other cropping practices contribute to the local and global N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. Climate change impacts involve developing plausible future climate scenarios to be used in a process based N<sub>2</sub>O model at the regional level. The objectives of this study were to analyze future climate scenarios of daily precipitation, maximum and minimum temperatures, and to evaluate potential effects of climate change on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from Kansas agroecosystems. Change Factor Methodology (CFM) was used to derive plausible future scenarios of precipitation and temperatures from Regional Climate Models (RCM). Two time periods -baseline (20C3M, 1968-2000) and future (A2, 2038-2070) - of daily weather simulations from multiple RCMs were obtained from North American Regional Climate Change Assessment Program (NARCCAP) and the observed weather data were obtained from 23 long-term weather stations in Kansas. The Denitrification and Decomposition (DNDC) model was used to simulate N<sub>2</sub>O emissions at regional level. Results indicated an increase in temperature across the state and the rate of increase varied among the climate zones. In the case of precipitation, there was variability in the rate and direction of change across the state. As a result of changes in climate, N<sub>2</sub>O emissions predicted from the DNDC model was highly variable due to changes in climate, soil conditions and agricultural management practices. Conversion from till to no-till had an overall reduction of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions for corn, sorghum and soybean under non-irrigated systems (2.9-23.1%) and no effect on irrigated systems (-19.5-29%). In winter wheat the conversion to no-till increased the overall N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, in both irrigated and non-irrigated systems for about 30%.

### **Introduction**

There is strong evidence of climate change due to human activities such as burning fossil fuels, deforestation, and several agricultural practices and industrial processes. Those activities

are increasing the concentration of CO<sub>2</sub> and other greenhouse gases. Changes in atmospheric composition induces changes in temperatures and precipitation which alters marine and terrestrial ecosystems (Walthall et al., 2012).

The primary tools to understand and project climate change due to increasing greenhouse gas concentrations are global circulation models (GCM) (Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, 2007) and a large body of theoretical and observational results (Walthall et al., 2012). GCM can simulate contrasting changes in future climate. Consequently, data from various GCMs are essential for uncertainty assessment on the impact of climate change (Lee et al., 2011).

Projections of the future global change have been generated as a result of many different emission scenarios (Nakicenovic et al., 2000) as part of the International Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) Fourth Assessment Report (AR4). Many studies evaluating impacts and mitigation strategies from agriculture have been focused on emission scenarios (Flynn et al., 2005; Avnery et al., 2011; Eckard and Cullen, 2011; Lee et al., 2011; Syp et al., 2011; Tao et al., 2011; Ko et al., 2012; Tatsumi and Yamashiki, 2012; Ye et al., 2013), mainly the IPCC SRES A2 scenario (Ducharne et al., 2007; Tadross et al., 2009; Sushama et al., 2010; Lee et al., 2011; Syp et al., 2011; Ramirez-Villegas et al., 2012; Moore and Ghahramani, 2013). The A2 scenario is the result of slow technological improvement, high growth rate of population, and lack of interest from individual, corporation and governments to limit emissions (Walthall et al., 2012). Under the A2 scenario, the CO<sub>2</sub> concentration is expected to increase exponentially from 352 ppmv in 1990 to 522 ppmv by 2050 and 836 ppmv until 2100 (Lee et al., 2011). At the end of the 21st century an increase in surface temperature between 2.0 and 5.4°C is projected compared with the period between 1980 and 1999 (Lee et al., 2011; Walthall et al., 2012).

Integrating emission scenarios with ecosystem models will not only improve estimates of emissions and impact assessments, but also identify and evaluate mitigation strategies (Pathak et al., 2005). Until now, most assessment studies have focused on the effect of climate change on crop production (Lee et al., 2011; Ko et al., 2012). Few studies have attempted to evaluate the effect of climate change on greenhouse emissions from soils (Flynn et al., 2005; Abdalla et al., 2010b; Syp et al., 2011; Abdalla et al., 2012) even though a substantial increase in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agricultural soils is projected through to 2030 as a result of the expansion in crop and livestock production (Reay et al., 2012).

Nitrogen is an important nutrient for life processes on earth so too little or too much nitrogen can have a large impact on ecosystems. From the agricultural perspective the lack or excess of N represents limitation in food production or contaminations of water and air. Soil microbial processes are important in the N cycle so changes in temperature and precipitation can trigger events of higher emissions of gaseous N molecules. Nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) is one of the three major anthropogenic greenhouse gases (CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O), and in cultivated soils levels of N fertilizer have a major influence on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (Flynn et al., 2005; Delgado et al., 2013).

Understanding the effects of climate change on nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) emissions in agro-ecosystems is important because agricultural soil management activities, such as fertilizer application and other cropping practices play a major role in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. This involves developing plausible future climate scenarios which can then be used in process-based models for predictions of N<sub>2</sub>O at regional level.

The objectives of this study were to create a future scenarios of daily precipitation, maximum and minimum temperature and to evaluate the potential effects of future climate and tillage on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from both irrigated and non-irrigated crops across Kansas

## **Methodology**

### ***Study area***

The region of interest was the state of Kansas an energy-producing and agriculture-based state (Merriam, 2009), which is part of the central Great Plain region of United States, one of the largest agricultural areas for global economy and food security (Easterling et al., 1993). Winter wheat, corn, and sorghum and soybean are among the main cropping systems in Kansas. The state of Kansas covers an area of 213,096 km<sup>2</sup> (Institute for Policy & Social Research, 2011) and nine climate divisions (NCDC, 1994).

## *Data*

The North American Regional Assessment Program (NARCCAP) provides dynamically downscaled GCMs output at a spatial resolution of 50 km. An area that covered the entire state of Kansas was selected (Fig. 5.1). NARCCAP uses different atmosphere-ocean circulation models (AOGCMs) to provide boundary conditions for different regional climate models (RCMs) which help to explore the uncertainties in regional climate model simulations and provide regionally resolved climate projections important for adaptation and mitigation studies (Mearns et al., 2012). NARCCAP is divided in two phases: Phase I, in which six RCMs use boundary conditions for the NCEP-DOE Reanalysis II (R2) for a 25-yr period (1980-2004), and phase II, in which the boundary conditions are provided by four AOGCMs for 30 years of current climate (1971-2000) and future climate for 30 years (2041-2070) for the Special Report on Emissions Scenarios (SRES) A2 emissions scenarios (Nakicenovic et al., 2000) .

In the current work, datasets from the phase II include a series of AOGCMs and RCMs combinations (Table 5.1). Briefly, six datasets were used as result of three RCMs and three AOGCMs. The three RCMs were: The Canadian RCM (CRCM) from OURANOS/UQAM, the Regional Climate Model version 3 (RCM3) from UC Santa Cruz and the Weather Research and Forecasting model (WRF) from the Pacific Northwest National Lab. The three GCMs were: The Community Climate System Model (CCSM) from National Center for Atmospheric Research, the Third Generation Coupled Global Climate Model (CGCM3) from Canadian Center for Climate Modeling and the Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory GCM (GFDL). Due to differences in the coordinate systems, all models were re-gridded to an identical grid resolution using the function `linint2_Wrap` from NCL software (NCL, 2012). The total number of cells used in this analysis was 97 that cover the state of Kansas (Fig. 4.1).

The data used in this study was accessed on Sep/2012 (Mearns, 2007, updated 2012). The selected combinations of AOGCMs and RCMs, referring later as RCMs, had simulations of precipitation, maximum and minimum temperatures. Precipitation is at 3 hr resolution ( $\text{kg m}^{-2} \text{s}^{-1}$ ) and maximum and minimum are at daily resolution ( $^{\circ}\text{K}$ ). The data is available via Earth System Grid data portal. The data format is in standard-compliant, GIS compatible Network Common Data Form (NetCDF).



### ***Scenarios of precipitation and temperature***

The change factor methodology was used to develop plausible climate change scenarios (CFM) or delta change factor following the methodology proposed by Anandhi et al. (2011) (Fig. 5.2). The CFM used in this study was categorized by its mathematical formulations (additive or multiplicative) as explained in Fig. 5.2. Briefly, the first step is to estimate the mean values of each combination of RCMs (Table 5.1) simulated baseline (current climate) and future climates (equations (1) and (2)) for the closest point to each long-term weather station.

$$\overline{RCMb} = \sum_{i=1}^{Nb} RCMb_i / Nb \quad (1)$$

$$\overline{RCMf} = \sum_{i=1}^{Nf} RCMf_i / Nf \quad (2)$$

$\overline{RCMb}$  and  $\overline{RCMf}$  represents the mean values of precipitation or temperature in the temporal domain selected (month), in which  $RCMb_i$  and  $RCMf_i$  represent the daily values of precipitation and temperature representing the RCM baseline (20C3M) and RCM future climate scenario, respectively.  $Nb$  and  $Nf$  are the number of values in the temporal domain (e.g. 31x30 , representing the days of a specific month (31) and years of analysis (30)).

The second step was to calculate the additive and multiplicative change factors ( $CF_{add}$ ,  $CF_{mul}$ , respectively) (Equations (3) and (4)).

$$CF_{add} = \overline{RCMf} - \overline{RCMb} \quad (3)$$

$$CF_{mul} = \overline{RCMf} / \overline{RCMb} \quad (4)$$

The final step was to estimate the local scaled future values ( $LSf_{mul,i}$  and  $LSf_{add,i}$ ) by applying the  $CF_{add}$  and  $CF_{mul}$  (equation (5) and (6)).

$$LSf_{add,i} = LO_{bi} + CF_{add} \quad (5)$$

$$LSf_{mul,i} = LO_{bi} \times CF_{mul} \quad (6)$$

where  $LOb_i$  were the observed precipitation and temperature values from the 23 long-term weather stations across Kansas (Fig. 4.1, Appendix B.1).  $LSf_{add,i}$  and  $LSf_{mul,i}$  are the values that represent future scenarios for temperature (maximum and minimum) and precipitation, respectively.

### ***Scenarios of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions***

The Denitrification and Decomposition model (DNDC version 9.4) (Li et al., 1992b) was used for N<sub>2</sub>O simulations. The soil (pH, soil organic carbon, clay content and bulk density), management (conventional tillage, no-tillage, irrigation and no-irrigation), crop (corn, sorghum, soybean and winter wheat) and weather (precipitation and temperature mainly) information were the main input parameters for DNDC. The construction of a GIS dataset was the first step towards N<sub>2</sub>O simulation regionally.

### ***GIS datasets for Nitrous Oxide simulations using DNDC***

USGS level 14 hydrologic unit code boundaries (HUC14 watersheds) were used as the mapping unit for this model run (USGS, 2008). There were 2,052 watersheds averaging 10,387 ha. Crop area for each watershed was estimated using 2006 USDA National Agricultural Statistics Service Cropland Data Layer for Kansas. Crop areas (ha) were calculated for each watershed using the ArcGIS Spatial Analyst zonal sum command (ESRI, 2011).

The USDA NRCS Soil Survey Geographic Database (SSURGO) was used to estimate watershed-wide soil properties. For each map unit the top soil horizon was extracted along with the soil attributes shown in Table 5.2. SSURGO data were downloaded for each county in the study area. The DNDC model requires four soil attribute inputs at a minimum. The following SSURGO horizon attributes were extracted:

Total clay fraction (representative value) – a proxy for soil texture

Organic matter fraction (representative value) – a proxy for soil organic carbon

Bulk density at a water tension of 0.03 MPa (representative value)

Soil pH (representative value) – converted to ion concentration for spatial averaging

The map unit was the smallest explicitly mapped area in the SSURGO dataset. Soil attributes were stored by soil horizon; soil horizons were linked to soil components. Each map

unit has one or more soil component of varying percentages. Therefore, soil attributes were averaged to the appropriate depth within horizons (from 0 to 10 cm), then averaged by percentage among components within a map unit. Map units with “no data” were also tracked.

For each HUC14 watershed a spatially weighted mean value for each soil attribute was calculated by converting map unit data to raster format and performing a zonal mean using ArcGIS Spatial Analyst. Soil clay, organic matter, pH and clay fraction are key soil environmental drivers that influence N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. The spatial variability in soil clay fraction, organic matter content, pH and bulk density by HUC14 are illustrate in Fig 5.3.

N deposition was estimated using National Atmospheric Deposition Program National Trends Network sites data (National Atmospheric Deposition Program, 2012) (total wet deposition, kg/ha, year 2009). Sites were converted to a GIS format and converted to raster using the ArcGIS Spatial Analyst inverse distance weighted interpolation algorithm (ESRI, 2011).

Crop management practices such as planting and harvesting dates varied across the four agricultural zones (Fig. 5.4) and were based on the Kansas Crop Planting Guide (Kansas State University Experiment Station and Coopertive Extension Service, 1996) (KSU Extension publication L818) (Table 5.3). Date ranges for each agricultural zone were averaged to arrive at a single date.

### ***Management practices***

Different management strategies were tested regionally based on different crops, irrigations and tillage. Tillage dates were based on planting and harvesting dates. Plowing with moldboard at 20 cm during planting date and plowing with disk or chisel at 10cm after harvesting date were set in DNDC as conventional tillage management. Mulching in DNDC refers to no tillage management. Fertilizer application rates for corn (147 and 205 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> for non-irrigated and irrigated systems, respectively ), soybean (0 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>) and winter wheat (60 and 128 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> for non-irrigated and irrigated systems, respectively) were based on USDA Economic Research Service Farm and Business and Household Survey Data, (USDA Economic Research Service, 2012). The fertilization rate for sorghum (91 and 140 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> for non-

irrigated and irrigated systems, respectively) was based on the Grain Sorghum Production Handbook (Kansas State University Experiment Station and Cooperative Extension Service, 1998). For the management scenarios with irrigation, we set the irrigation index in DNDC to 1.0 and 0.0. In the first case the model assumes irrigation water is applied to meet agronomic demand and the second case the water is supplied by precipitation.

### ***Uncertainty analysis***

#### **Precipitation and temperature scenarios**

Different RCMs allowed calculation of uncertainty due to climatic variables. The uncertainties of CFs were calculated based on the 5 and 95 percentile in each one of the 23 long-weather stations per season. Analysis of variance was performed for detecting differences among RCMs, climatic zones and climate seasons using proc mixed (SAS Institute, 2010). For maximum and minimum temperatures and precipitation the next statistical model was evaluated:

$$Y_{ijkl} = u + R_i + C_j + S_k + RC_{ij} + RS_{ik} + CS_{jk} + e_{ijkl} \quad (7)$$

where  $Y_{ijkl}$  is the estimated change factor (CF) for temperature or precipitation in  $i$ th RCM,  $j$ th Climate zone,  $k$ th season and  $l$ th grid point,  $u$  is the overall mean,  $R$  is the effect of RCMs,  $C$  is the effect of climate zones,  $S$  is the effect of seasons,  $RC$  is the interaction RCMs x Climate zones,  $RS$  is the interaction RCMs x Seasons,  $CS$  is the interaction Climate zones x Seasons and  $e$  is the overall random error.

#### **N<sub>2</sub>O emissions**

N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes have skewed distribution in which a lognormal distribution is often recommended. The statistical analysis were performed using the proc mixed from SAS (SAS Institute, 2010), assuming log-normal distribution. A 2 x 2 x 4 x 7 factorial design was used involving two tillage practices (conventional tillage and no-tillage), two irrigation practices (irrigated and non-irrigated land), four crops (corn, sorghum, soybean and winter wheat) and seven sources of climate data (One local observed climate: Climatic observation from 23 long-term weather station across Kansas, and six local scaled future climate: based on six RCM climatic simulations-Table 5.1-).

For testing the effect of conversion of conventional tillage to no-till under irrigated or non-irrigated land, a 4 x 7 factorial design was used with four crops and seven climate datasets. The response variable is the difference between conventional till and no till in terms of N<sub>2</sub>O-N fluxes (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) and the total emissions (area-weighted emissions) per watershed (Mg N yr<sup>-1</sup>).

### **N<sub>2</sub>O distribution analysis**

The simulated N<sub>2</sub>O from local observed climate conditions (Obs) and climate change scenarios (RCMs) were evaluated using probability density curves. If the probability density curves were significantly different, there was an effect of climate change on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. In addition to the visual plots, the statistic Kolmogorov-Smirnov (K-S) test was used to determine significant differences. The maximum absolute distance of cumulative distributions between N<sub>2</sub>O simulations based on Obs and RCMs is the computed K-S test statistic. When the K-S test was smaller than the correspond critical value, both data distributions were significantly similar (Cheng et al., 2008). The analysis was performed using the function `ks.test` and the library `ggplot2` (Wickham, 2009) from R (R Core Team, 2012).

### ***Uncertainty due to soil conditions***

The uncertainty analysis was performed using a Monte-Carlo routine in DNDC (Li et al., 2004). The observed range of each soil property in each cell was divided in eight intervals. DNDC selects randomly each interval of the properties selected to form a scenario. The process was repeated 4000 times. Since the method was computationally expensive in order to cover all of Kansas, the grid cell corresponding to the Manhattan area was selected. Several soil properties were selected: SOC (0.016-0.032 kg C kg<sup>-1</sup>), pH (5.89-7.23), bulk density (1.14-1.32 g cm<sup>-3</sup>) and clay content (19.27-28.52 %).

## **Results**

### ***Precipitation and temperature scenarios***

#### **Maximum Temperature**

Based on the percentiles 5 and 95, the maximum variability in CFs among RCMs occurred during fall season (SON; September – October - November) (Fig. 5.6).

There was a significant interaction between GCM and climate zones. The CFs from model WRFG driven by ccsm (WRFGccsm) were statistically different from WRFGcgcm in all the climate zones (Fig. 5.7). The CFs from model RCM3cgcm was statistically different from RCM3gfdl in the climate zone north-east (NE). The only model that captured significant differences in change factors (CFs) among zones was WRFGcgcm in which the climate zones east-central (EC) and south-west (SW) had a marginal statistical difference ( $p=0.0561$ ), and north-east (NE) and north-west (NW) and south-east (SE), and SE and SW had significant differences ( $p\text{-value} < 0.05$ ). The higher CF occurred in the SW and NW, and no significant differences between zones SW and NW.

The season x RCMs interaction effect was significant. In all GCMs the change factors between DJF (D: December, J: January, F: February) and MAM (M: March, A: April, M: May) were not statistically different. In some RCMs (CRCMccsm, RCMgfdl and WRFGccsm) there were no significant differences between DJF and SON. In CRCMcgcm and RCM3cgcm the change factors in seasons JJA (J: Jun, J: July, A: August) and SON were not significantly different (Fig. 5.8). There were significant maximum temperature changes between winter (DJF) and summer (JJA), and between spring (MAM) and summer (JJA). The magnitude of change in temperature during summer was significantly higher. During the winter season the change factors in NW and SE, and SE and SW were statistically significant. The climate zones central (C), north-central (NC), south-central (SC), east-central (EC), west-central (WC) did not have a significant seasonal effect (Fig. 5.9).

Maximum CFs among most RCMs occurred during summer season (JJA; June-July-August) excepting WRFGcgcm3 which occurred during spring season (MAM; May-April-May). Among six RCMs, RCM3cgcm has highest CF ( $3.09\pm 0.06^{\circ}\text{C}$ ) while WRFGccsm had the lowest CF ( $1.64\pm 0.04^{\circ}\text{C}$ ). In terms of season effect, JJA had the highest CF in maximum temperature ( $3.51\pm 0.04^{\circ}\text{C}$ ) while MAM had the lowest ( $1.94\pm 0.04^{\circ}\text{C}$ ).

### **Minimum Temperature**

Maximum variability in CF among RCMs occurred during winter (DJF; December-January-February) and spring season (MAM) in most of the state of Kansas (Fig. 5.10). The season x GCMs interaction was significant. Two models had a significantly higher CFs during summer (CRCMccsm, RCM3gfdl). CRCMcgcm and RCMcgcm had similar CF values in

summer (JJA) and fall (SON), WRFcggcm had a higher CF on spring (MAM) and WRFgccsm had higher CF during winter. The models driven by the same GCM do not necessarily agree with seasonal changes factors for minimum temperature (Fig. 5.10).

Overall, the highest CFs occurred during summer season (JJA) ( $3.04 \pm 0.03^\circ\text{C}$ ) followed by SON ( $2.53 \pm 0.03^\circ\text{C}$ ) (Fig. 5.11). No significant differences were detected between DJF and MAM ( $2.31 \pm 0.04$  and  $2.23 \pm 0.03^\circ\text{C}$ , respectively). Among the mean values of change factors (CF) in GCMs, the models WRFgccsm, CRCMccsm, and RCM3cgcm had the highest CF ( $2.79 \pm 0.03^\circ\text{C}$ ,  $2.74 \pm 0.04^\circ\text{C}$  and  $2.71 \pm 0.04^\circ\text{C}$ , respectively) while WRFgcgcm had the lowest CF ( $1.96 \pm 0.04^\circ\text{C}$ ). RCM3gfdl had a CF of  $2.4 \pm 0.05^\circ\text{C}$  significantly different from all the other RCMs (Fig. 5.11).

No significant changes in CF were detected throughout the climatic zones.

## **Precipitation**

Maximum variability in CF occurred mostly in winter season (DJF) at most weather stations (Fig. 5.12). Significant decreases in precipitation was detected by most of the RCMs evaluated during the summer season (JJA) (change factors values from CRCMcgcm, RCM3gfdl, CRCMccsm and WRFgccsm were  $-12 \pm 2\%$ ,  $-14 \pm 1.5\%$ ,  $-21 \pm 2.3\%$ ,  $-21 \pm 1\%$ , and  $-31 \pm 2.3\%$ , respectively) except the WRFgcgcm model where the precipitation increased  $5\% \pm 2.4$  (Fig. 5.13). RCM3cgcm, CRCMccsm and WRFgccsm detected increasing precipitation during the spring months (MAM) ( $11 \pm 1.5\%$ ,  $16 \pm 1.3\%$ , and  $33 \pm 2\%$ , respectively) while CRCMcgcm, RCM3gfdl and WRFgcgcm detected higher change in precipitation during winter months ( $15 \pm 2.8\%$ ,  $19 \pm 2.8\%$  and  $34 \pm 4\%$ , respectively) (Fig. 5.13). Overall, increases in precipitation were similar in MAM and DJF seasons ( $14.2 \pm 0.6\%$  and  $12.5 \pm 1\%$ , respectively) and significant than the SON season ( $4 \pm 1.2\%$ ). The season JJA had a significant reduction in precipitation of around  $26 \pm 0.8\%$ . RCMs driven by different OAGCMs resulted in significant change in precipitation.

## ***Regional N<sub>2</sub>O simulations***

There were significant differences in the overall mean values and distribution of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions due to (1) RCMs forced with two AOGCMs (Table 5.1) and (2) conversion from conventional till to no-till.

Changes in precipitation and temperature increased the N<sub>2</sub>O emission rate (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) as well as total area-weighted emission per watershed (Mg N yr<sup>-1</sup>). The simulations based on RCMs tended to produce higher emissions in all crops under till and no-till systems across the state.

### **Statewide N<sub>2</sub>O emission rate on cropping systems**

The N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes from sorghum had a similar response to irrigation. In general, irrigation affected significantly the emissions in corn, soybean and winter wheat (Fig. 5.14a, 5.14b) where the emissions were significantly higher in non-irrigated corn than irrigated corn, the emissions under NT soybean switched from lower in non-irrigation to higher emissions under irrigation and the emission in winter wheat under irrigation where higher than in non-irrigation systems (Fig. 5.14a, 5.14b).

The N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in corn, sorghum, soybean and winter wheat increased under future conditions around 0.5 to 2.2 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> (Fig. 5.14a, b).

### **Tillage effect**

The N<sub>2</sub>O simulations using observed weather data (Obs) showed that the conversion from till to no-till under non-irrigated systems reduced (absolute values in parenthesis) N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in Kansas for corn (0.71 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>, 95%CI:0.65-0.77), sorghum (1.43 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>, 95%CI:1.37-1.5) and soybean (0.12 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>, 95%CI:0.06-0.18), but increased emissions for winter wheat (0.50 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>, 95%CI:0.45, 0.55) (Fig. 5.15, and spatial distribution of N<sub>2</sub>O changes Fig.5.18-5.21).

Overall, under current condition the reduction of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions accounted for about 0.4 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> (0.38-0.44) in non-irrigated cropping systems. Under irrigated systems that difference was 0.34 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> (0.32-0.38). The effect of climate change on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions follows the same trend as the observed dataset (Obs). Results using different RCMs as weather input for N<sub>2</sub>O simulation resulted in higher reduction of N<sub>2</sub>O emission than the observed weather (Fig. 5.15). On average, under future scenarios the reduction in N<sub>2</sub>O emission was between 0.45 up to 0.95 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> in non-irrigated systems and from 0.38 up to 0.88 kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> in irrigated systems.



It appears that the conversion from conventional tillage to no-tillage has an overall positive impact on reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions under current conditions but the impact of reducing N<sub>2</sub>O emissions was higher under changing climate conditions (temperature and precipitation).

Kolmogorov-Smirnov test was used to detect differences among the distributions of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions based on RCMs and observed data sets (Fig. 5.16, 5.17). In all crops evaluated the data distributions of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were different among the RCMs, tillage and conversion to no-tillage.

The N<sub>2</sub>O emission response to climate change and cropping systems did not have similar response across tillage and irrigation systems. For example, in soybean and winter wheat the distributions of predicted N<sub>2</sub>O emissions using RCMs driven by different GCMs (CRCMccsm and CRCMcgcm) were similar in conventional till as well as in no-till system for emission rate (kg N<sub>2</sub>O ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) and for area-weighted emissions (Mg N yr<sup>-1</sup>) (p-value > 0.05, K-S test, Appendix B.2). On the other hand, in corn, sorghum and soybean the N<sub>2</sub>O distributions under conventional till and no-till based on RCMs driven by different GCMs were significantly different (p-value<0.001, K-S test). In some cases the area-weighted emission values of N<sub>2</sub>O (Mg N yr<sup>-1</sup>) had similar distributions (p-value > 0.05 K-S test) while the emission rates had significantly different distributions. For instance, while the distributions of N<sub>2</sub>O emission rates in irrigated corn, soybean and winter wheat were different between RCM3 models, the distribution of the area-weighted N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were similar (See Appendix B.2, K-S results). It may not be appropriate to use a single RCM driven by several GCM for climate change studies because it may not provide enough evidence of climatic change affecting N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.

The rate of N<sub>2</sub>O emission distribution based on different datasets were significantly different in most of the crops and RCMs, except in soybean and winter wheat, where CRCM driven by two GCM models did not have significant differences (p-value>0.05 K-S test, Appendix B.2).

Conversion from conventional tillage to no-tillage had an overall positive effect on N<sub>2</sub>O emission reduction. Conversion effect was detected using different RCM models in most of the crops evaluated (Fig. 5.18-5.20). The conversion in terms of area-weighted was not detected in non-irrigated and irrigated soybean when RCM3cgcm and RMC3gfdl model were used as climatic inputs (p-value>0.05, K-S test, Appendix B.3).

The uncertainty of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions due to spatial distributions of crops and soil, in additions of climate change are shown in Fig 5.18-5.21. For instance, in corn the conversion from conventional tillage to no-till resulted in a reduction of N<sub>2</sub>O emission (>7.04 Mg yr<sup>-1</sup>) per HUC14 unit in the major growing areas (Fig. 5.18). Opposite results were observed for winter wheat (Fig. 5.21) where the increase in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were significant with the conversion from conventional tillage to no-till. Among the four crops evaluated winter wheat accounted for 54% of the cropping area. Even though the emission rate was significantly lower for corn and sorghum, the area-weighted emissions were higher.

### **Uncertainty associated with soil properties**

The Monte Carlo simulations provide information of the frequency of distribution of the modeled N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in a single watershed (where the experimental plots are located) (Fig. 5.22). Observations of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in corn (3.8±0.5 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup>yr<sup>-1</sup>) fell inside the histogram of N<sub>2</sub>O simulated for non-irrigated conventional tillage. No observations from sorghum, soybean and winter wheat were available for testing the accuracy of simulated N<sub>2</sub>O emissions.

## **Discussion**

Based on climate change factors using six RCMs we found positive temperature changes for all season which were significantly higher during summer season. Those results were in concordance with Walthall et al. (2012) for most of the regions of the United States where the annual mean temperatures for the next 40 yr will increase of 1°C to 2°C which reflect the accelerated rate of GHG concentration and temperature observed during the past decades. Walthall et al. (2012) found that much of the interior of the United States is likely to see increases of 2°C and 3°C. Brunsell et al. (2010) found a general trend of greater increase in temperature in the western portions of the state of Kansas for spring, summer and fall. In winter the eastern portion of the state had a higher temperature increase. Using change factor methodology we found the same trend for maximum temperature. Higher change in temperature in the western climate zones during spring, summer and fall and higher change in temperature for winter in the eastern climate zones. Increases in temperature will likely have an impact in the

length of growing season reaching the scale of a month or two by the end of the 21st century (Walthall et al., 2012). Increases in temperature will negatively affect crop yield throughout the 21st century (Schlenker and Roberts, 2009; Hatfield et al., 2011; Lobell et al., 2011; Walthall et al., 2012).

For precipitation an increase change factor for winter, spring and fall in all climate zones and a decrease change factor for summer. Similarly, Brunsell et al. (2010) found increasing trends for spring (except in south western Kansas) and winter precipitation, but due to the large variance during the summer, the decreasing trend was only detected in the south western Kansas. Opposite results were found for the fall season. Our results exhibit a slight increase in the change factor, while Brunsell et al. (2010) reported a decreasing trend across the state. The differences between studies may be related with the resolution of the analysis. In our study we use RCMs driven by different GCMs for 90 grid cells across Kansas, while Brunsell et al. (2010) used GCMs results from 6 grid cells. According to Walthall et al. (2012) precipitation is likely to decrease during the summer and increase during the winter (for about 5-15% in most of the northern and central U.S over the next 30-40 years).

Decreasing precipitation during the summer accompanied by increasing in temperature will lead to a greater soil moisture deficit affecting agricultural production (Brunsell et al., 2010). Although there will be likely an overall increase in precipitation, it does not necessarily mean available water for agriculture when it is needed since the impact of high temperatures have both earlier melt and runoff of water store in snow cover, and increase evapotranspiration (Walthall et al., 2012). It is projected that an increase in precipitation intensity will lead to rapid runoff and less available water for ecosystems (Walthall et al., 2012).

Syp et al. (2011) performed simulation of N<sub>2</sub>O for eastern Poland (using one location as representative of the region) where the highest temperature increases in January, and the mean annual precipitation decreased 1% for C2030 and 1.2% for C2050. Syp et al. (2011) found that the emissions decreased by 6 % and 10% compared with the baseline (C2000) for C2030 and C2050, respectively with no significant differences between scenarios. In a single location study carried out by Abdalla et al. (2012) found that future scenarios of temperature and precipitation reduced total N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in a sandy loam soil under conventional tillage but increased N<sub>2</sub>O emissions under reduced tillage coupled with cover crops in Ireland. Even though there is spatial

variability, the changes in climatic conditions observed for Kansas, N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were enhanced, and the differences between conventional tillage and no-till were significant for the crops evaluated. Similarly Flynn et al. (2005) reported changes in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in Scotland due to climate change from 0.50 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> to 0.80 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup> using the emission factor methodology. Eckard and Cullen (2011) estimating the effect of climate change from Australian pasture-based dairy systems found an increase in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions up to 40%. It seems that predicted warmer temperatures and wet soil conditions during cooler months resulted in an increase in N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (Abdalla et al., 2012; Reay et al., 2012).

Syp et al. (2011) found significant differences between tillage and reduce tillage. Reduce tillage decreased the emissions for about 16-23% in all scenarios. Our results showed that under non-irrigated systems the reduction of N<sub>2</sub>O emission rate due to the conversion to no-tillage was 21% for corn, 21% for sorghum and 11.4% for soybean under the future scenarios of climate change. For winter wheat the conversion to no-till increased N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions by 17%. The increased precipitation during spring and warmer winters in most climate scenarios (Fig.5.8, Fig.5.11 and Fig. 5.13) may increase N<sub>2</sub>O emissions in no-till winter wheat more than in no-till summer crops. Syp et al. (2011) found increasing emission of N<sub>2</sub>O due to conversion to reduced tillage of around 2.5% in winter wheat. The main differences between the two sites were the clay fraction and SOC content. In Kansas the clay fraction in a large part of the area ranges between 16 and 45% (Fig. 5.3). In eastern Poland the clay fraction was 9%. The SOC in the majority of Kansas area is higher than 0.02 kg C kg<sup>-1</sup>, while in eastern Poland is around 0.01 kg C kg<sup>-1</sup>.

In our study considering the area-weighted values of N<sub>2</sub>O emission, the average reduction of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions due to conversion to no-till was 2.1%. But that percentage could be higher if additional practices (such as crop rotation, fertilizer source, timing of N application, etc) are implemented for reduction of N<sub>2</sub>O especially for winter wheat, since this crop alone accounted for about 50% of the total area-weighted N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. Grand et al. (2004) found that change of management from conventional to no-tillage resulted in a reduction of N<sub>2</sub>O emission of around 17% on a weighted average for Canada over 30 yr.

## Conclusions

Although the emissions will likely increase due to increasing the temperature and changes in precipitation, our study shows that no-tillage in both irrigated and non-irrigated cropping systems (corn, sorghum and soybean) will reduce the N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from soils at a statewide level and therefore contribute to mitigate the global warming.

The conversion from till to no-till under winter wheat may not be suitable for future mitigation of N<sub>2</sub>O since the higher temperatures in cooler months as well as higher precipitation have direct effects particularly on denitrification and mineralization.

No-tillage coupled with practices that promote N-use efficiency such as the use of efficiency-enhanced N fertilizers, reducing N rates, optimizing N placement and timing will have a major impact reducing the overall N<sub>2</sub>O emission from Kansas agriculture.

## References

- Abdalla M., M. Jones, J. Yeluripati, P. Smith, J. Burke, and M. Williams. 2010. Testing DayCent and DNDC model simulations of N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes and assessing the impacts of climate change on the gas flux and biomass production from a humid pasture. *Atmos. Environ.* 44:2961-2970. DOI: 10.1016/j.atmosenv.2010.05.018.
- Abdalla M., K. Rueangritsarakul, M. Jones, B. Osborne, M. Helmy, B. Roth, J. Burke, P. Nolan, P. Smith, and M. Williams. 2012. How effective is reduced tillage–cover crop management in reducing N<sub>2</sub>O fluxes from arable crop soils? *Water Air Soil Pollut.* 223:5155-5174. DOI: 10.1007/s11270-012-1268-4.
- Anandhi A., A. Frei, D.C. Pierson, E.M. Schneiderman, M.S. Zion, D. Lounsbury, and A.H. Matonse. 2011. Examination of change factor methodologies for climate change impact assessment. *Water Resour. Res.* 47. DOI: W0350110.1029/2010wr009104.
- Avnery S., D.L. Mauzerall, J.F. Liu, and L.W. Horowitz. 2011. Global crop yield reductions due to surface ozone exposure: 2. Year 2030 potential crop production losses and economic

- damage under two scenarios of O<sub>3</sub> pollution. *Atmos. Environ.* 45:2297-2309. DOI: 10.1016/j.atmosenv.2011.01.002.
- Brunsell N.A., A.R. Jones, T.L. Jackson, and J.J. Feddema. 2010. Seasonal trends in air temperature and precipitation in IPCC AR4 GCM output for Kansas, USA: Evaluation and implications. *Int. J. Climatol.* 30:1178-1193. DOI: 10.1002/joc.1958.
- Cheng C.S., G. Li, Q. Li, and H. Auld. 2008. Statistical downscaling of hourly and daily climate scenarios for various meteorological variables in South-central Canada. *Theor Appl Climatol* 91:129-147. DOI: 10.1007/s00704-007-0302-8.
- Delgado J.A., M.A. Nearing, and C.W. Rice. 2013. Chapter Two - Conservation Practices for Climate Change Adaptation. In: D.L. Sparks (Ed.), *Adv. Agron.*, Academic Press. Volume 121: 47-115.
- Ducharne A., C. Baubion, N. Beaudoin, M. Benoit, G. Billen, N. Brisson, J. Garnier, H. Kieken, S. Lebonvallet, E. Ledoux, B. Mary, C. Mignolet, X. Poux, E. Sauboua, C. Schott, S. They, and P. Viennot. 2007. Long term prospective of the Seine River system: Confronting climatic and direct anthropogenic changes. *Sci. Total Environ.* 375:292-311.
- Easterling W.E., P.R. Crosson, N.J. Rosenberg, M.S. McKenney, L.A. Katz, and K.M. Lemon. 1993. Agricultural impacts of and responses to climate-change in the Missouri-Iowa-Nebraska-Kansas (MINK) region. *Climatic Change* 24:23-61. DOI: 10.1007/bf01091476.
- Eckard R.J., and B.R. Cullen. 2011. Impacts of future climate scenarios on nitrous oxide emissions from pasture based dairy systems in south eastern Australia. *Anim. Feed Sci. Technol.* 166–167:736-748. DOI: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.anifeedsci.2011.04.052>.
- ESRI. 2011. *ArcGIS Desktop:Release 10. 10*, Redlands, CA: Environmental Research Institute.
- Flynn H.C., J. Smith, K.A. Smith, J. Wright, P. Smith, and J. Massheder. 2005. Climate- and crop-responsive emission factors significantly alter estimates of current and future nitrous oxide emissions from fertilizer use. *Glob. Change Biol.* 11:1522-1536. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2486.2005.00998.x.
- Grant B., W.N. Smith, R. Desjardins, R. Lemke, and C. Li. 2004. Estimated N<sub>2</sub>O and CO<sub>2</sub> emissions as influenced by agricultural practices in Canada. *Clim. Change* 65:315-332. DOI: 10.1023/b:clim.0000038226.60317.35.

- Hatfield J.L., K.J. Boote, B.A. Kimball, L.H. Ziska, R.C. Izaurralde, D. Ort, A.M. Thomson, and D. Wolfe. 2011. Climate impacts on agriculture: Implications for crop production. *Agron. J.* 103:351-370. DOI: 10.2134/agronj2010.0303.
- Institute for Policy & Social Research. 2011. Kansas Statistical Abstract., in: Hurd Genna, Mercer Susan and Kriegstrom Laura (Eds.), The University of Kansas, Lawrence, KS. pp. 603.
- Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change. 2007. *Climate Change 2007: The physical science basis*. Cambridge Univ. Press., Cambridge, UK.
- Kansas State University Experiment Station and Cooperative Extension Service. 1996. *Kansas Crop Planting Guide (L818)*, Kansas State University, Manhattan, KS.
- Kansas State University Experiment Station and Cooperative Extension Service. 1998. *Grain Sorghum Production Handbook (C-687)*, Kansas State University, Manhattan, KS.
- Ko J.H., L.R. Ahuja, S.A. Saseendran, T.R. Green, L.W. Ma, D.C. Nielsen, and C.L. Walthall. 2012. Climate change impacts on dryland cropping systems in the Central Great Plains, USA. *Clim. Change* 111:445-472. DOI: 10.1007/s10584-011-0175-9.
- Lee J., S. De Gryze, and J. Six. 2011. Effect of climate change on field crop production in California's Central Valley. *Clim. Change* 109:335-353. DOI: 10.1007/s10584-011-0305-4.
- Li C.S., S. Frohling, and T.A. Frohling. 1992. A model of nitrous-oxide evolution from soil driven by rainfall events. 1. Model structure and sensitivity. *J. Geophys. Res.* 97:9759-9776.
- Li C.S., A. Mosier, R. Wassmann, Z.C. Cai, X.H. Zheng, Y. Huang, H. Tsuruta, J. Boonjawat, and R. Lantin. 2004. Modeling greenhouse gas emissions from rice-based production systems: Sensitivity and upscaling. *Global Biogeochem. Cycles* 18. DOI: Gb1043 10.1029/2003gb002045.
- Lobell D.B., M. Banziger, C. Magorokosho, and B. Vivek. 2011. Nonlinear heat effects on African maize as evidenced by historical yield trials. *Nature Clim. Change* 1:42-45. DOI: 10.1038/nclimate1043.
- Mearns L.O. 2007, updated 2012. The North American Regional Climate Change Assessment Program dataset, National Center for Atmospheric Research Earth System Grid data portal, Boulder, CO. (accessed 2012-09-01).

- Mearns L.O., R. Arritt, S. Biner, M.S. Bukovsky, S. McGinnis, S. Sain, D. Caya, J. Correia, D. Flory, W. Gutowski, E.S. Takle, R. Jones, R. Leung, W. Moufouma-Okia, L. McDaniel, A.M.B. Nunes, Y. Qian, J. Roads, L. Sloan, and M. Snyder. 2012. The North American regional climate change assessment program: Overview of phase I results. *Bull. Amer. Meteor. Soc.* 93:1337-1362. DOI: 10.1175/bams-d-11-00223.1.
- Merriam D. 2009. Kansas energy, environment, and conservation: A geological overview. *Environ. Geol.* 56:1697-1706. DOI: 10.1007/s00254-008-1268-2.
- Moore A.D., and A. Ghahramani. 2013. Climate change and broadacre livestock production across southern Australia. 1. Impacts of climate change on pasture and livestock productivity, and on sustainable levels of profitability. *Glob. Change Biol.* 19:1440-1455. DOI: 10.1111/gcb.12150.
- Nakicenovic N., J. Alcamo, G. Davis, B. de Vries, J. Fenhann, S. Gaffin, K. Gregory, A. Grubler, T.Y. Jung, T. Kram, E.L. La Rovere, L. Michaelis, S. Mori, T. Morita, W. Pepper, H.M. Pitcher, L. Price, K. Riahi, A. Roehrl, H.-H. Rogner, A. Sankovski, M. Schlesinger, P. Shukla, S.J. Smith, R. Swart, S. van Rooijen, N. Victor, and Z. Dadi. 2000. Special Report on Emissions Scenarios: A special report of Working Group III of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change.
- National Atmospheric Deposition Program. 2012. National Trends Network Sites NADP. University of Illinois, Urbana-Champaign. (accessed 10/14/2012).
- NCDC. 1994. Time Bias Corrected Divisional Temperature-Precipitation-Drought Index. Documentation for dataset TD-9640, DBMB, NCDC, NOAA, Asheville, NC.
- NCL. 2012. The NCAR Command Language. 6.1.0, Boulder, Colorado.
- Pathak H., C. Li, and R. Wassmann. 2005. Greenhouse gas emissions from Indian rice fields: Calibration and upscaling using the DNDC model. *Biogeosciences* 2:113-123.
- R Core Team. 2012. R: A language and environment for statistical computing. R Foundation for Statistical Computing, Vienna, Austria.
- Ramirez-Villegas J., M. Salazar, A. Jarvis, and C.E. Navarro-Racines. 2012. A way forward on adaptation to climate change in Colombian agriculture: perspectives towards 2050. *Clim. Change* 115:611-628. DOI: 10.1007/s10584-012-0500-y.



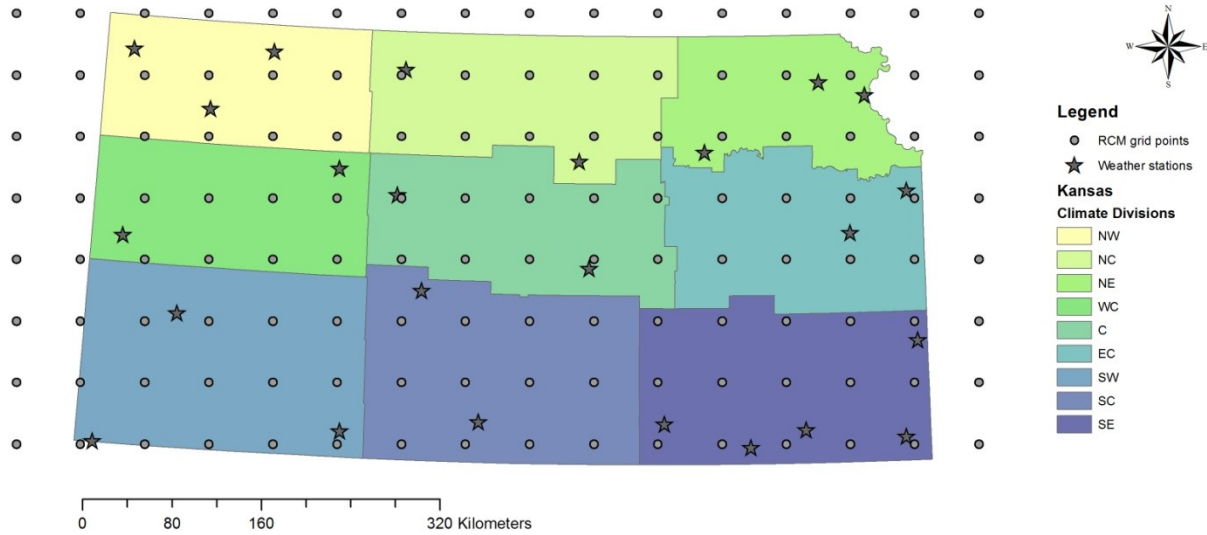
- Reay D.S., E.A. Davidson, K.A. Smith, P. Smith, J.M. Melillo, F. Dentener, and P.J. Crutzen. 2012. Global agriculture and nitrous oxide emissions. *Nature Clim. Change* 2:410-416. DOI: 10.1038/nclimate1458.
- SAS Institute. 2010. The SAS system for Windows. Release 9.3. SAS Inst., Cary, NC.
- Schlenker W., and M.J. Roberts. 2009. Nonlinear temperature effects indicate severe damages to U.S. crop yields under climate change. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.* 106:15594-15598. DOI: 10.1073/pnas.0906865106.
- Soil Survey Staff- Natural Resources Conservation Service- United States Department of Agriculture. Soil Survey Geographic (SSURGO) Database for Kansas. <http://soildatamart.nrcs.usda.gov>. (accessed 07/2008).
- Sushama L., N. Khaliq, and R. Laprise. 2010. Dry spell characteristics over Canada in a changing climate as simulated by the Canadian RCM. *Global and Planetary Change* 74:1-14. DOI: 10.1016/j.gloplacha.2010.07.004.
- Syp A., A. Faber, J. Kozyra, R. Borek, R. Pudelko, M. Borzęcka-Walker, and Z. Jarosz. 2011. Modeling impact of climate change and management practices on greenhouse gas emissions from arable soils. *Pol. J. Environ. Stud.* 20:1593-1602.
- Tadross M., P. Suarez, A. Lotsch, S. Hachigonta, M. Mdoka, L. Unganai, F. Lucio, D. Kamdonyo, and M. Muchinda. 2009. Growing-season rainfall and scenarios of future change in southeast Africa: Implications for cultivating maize. *Clim. Res.* 40:147-161. DOI: 10.3354/cr00821.
- Tao F.L., Z. Zhang, and M. Yokozawa. 2011. Dangerous levels of climate change for agricultural production in China. *Reg. Environ. Change.* 11:S41-S48. DOI: 10.1007/s10113-010-0159-8.
- Tatsumi K., and Y. Yamashiki. 2012. Sensitivity analyses of crop yields and changes in climate variables simulated with iGAEZ. *Hydrol. Process.* 26:2482-2500. DOI: 10.1002/hyp.9342.
- USDA. 2006. NASS Cropland Data Layer. USDA, Washington, DC. <http://www.nass.usda.gov/research/Cropland/SARS1a.htm>. (accessed 06/2009).
- USDA Economic Research Service. 2012. Agricultural Research Management Survey; Farm Business and Household Survey Data. USDA, Washington, DC. <http://www.ers.usda.gov/Data/ARMS/>. (accessed 10/28/2012).

USGS. 2008. Watershed Boundary Dataset. USGS, Washington, DC. <http://seamless.usgs.gov/>. (accessed 10/2008).

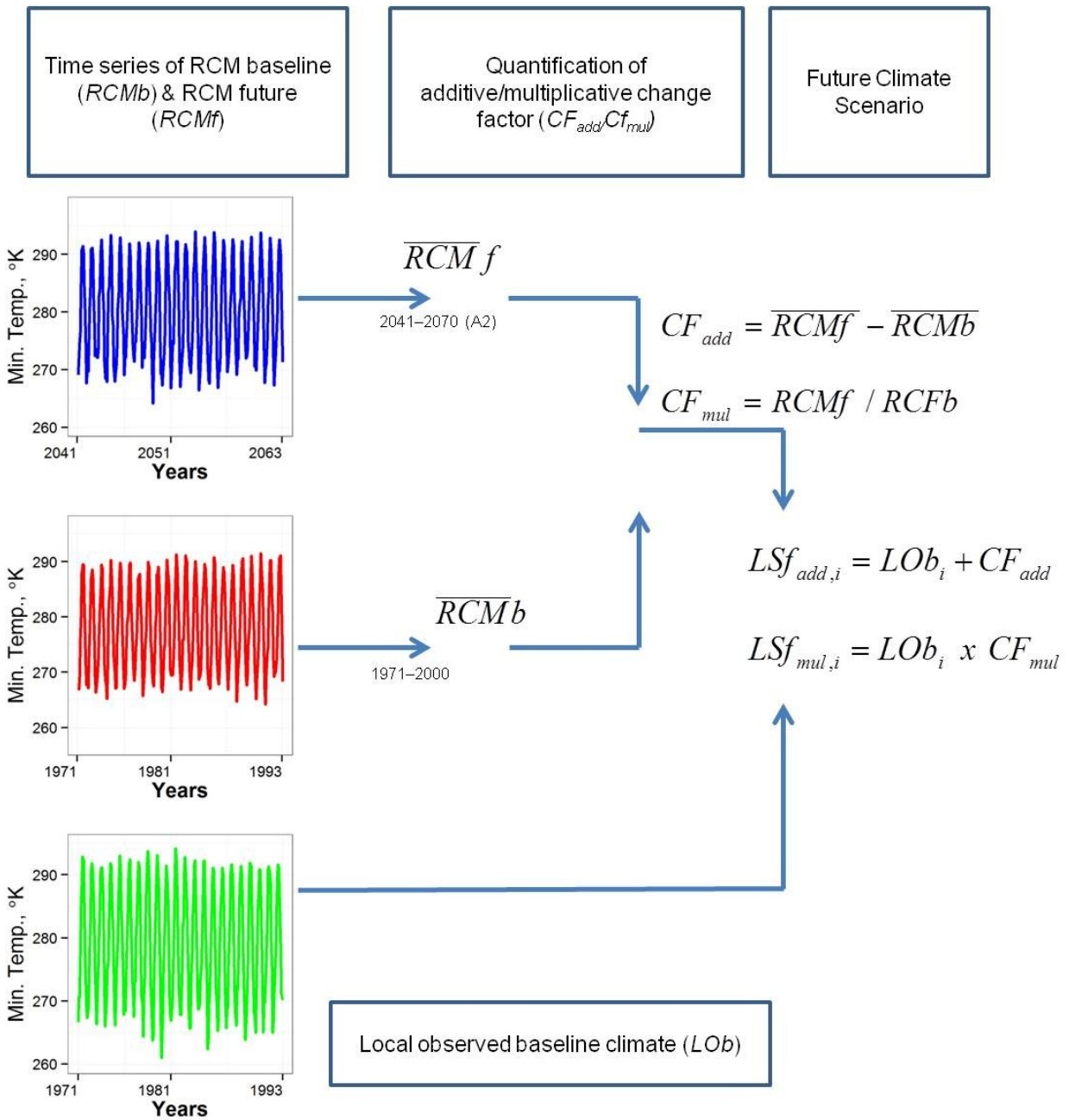
Walthall C.L., J. Hatfield, P. Backlund, L. Lengnick, E. Marshall, M. Walsh, S. Adkins, M. Aillery, E.A. Ainsworth, C. Ammann, C.J. Anderson, I. Bartomeus, L.H. Baumgard, F. Booker, B. Bradley, D.M. Blumenthal, J. Bunce, K. Burkey, S.M. Dabney, J.A. Delgado, J. Dukes, A. Funk, K. Garrett, M. Glenn, D.A. Grantz, D. Goodrich, S. Hu, R.C. Izaurralde, R.A.C. Jones, S-H. Kim, A.D.B. Leaky, K. Lewers, T.L. Mader, A. McClung, J. Morgan, D.J. Muth, M. Nearing, D.M. Oosterhuis, D. Ort, C. Parmesan, W.T. Pettigrew, W. Polley, R. Rader, C. Rice, M. Rivington, E. Roskopf, W.A. Salas, L.E. Sollenberger, R. Srygley, C. Stöckle, E.S. Takle, D. Timlin, J.W. White, R. Winfree, L. Wright-Morton, and L.H. Ziska. 2012. Climate Change and Agriculture in the United States: Effects and Adaptation, USDA Technical Bulletin 1935, Washington, DC. pp. 186.

Wickham H. 2009. ggplot2: elegant graphics for data analysis Springer New York.

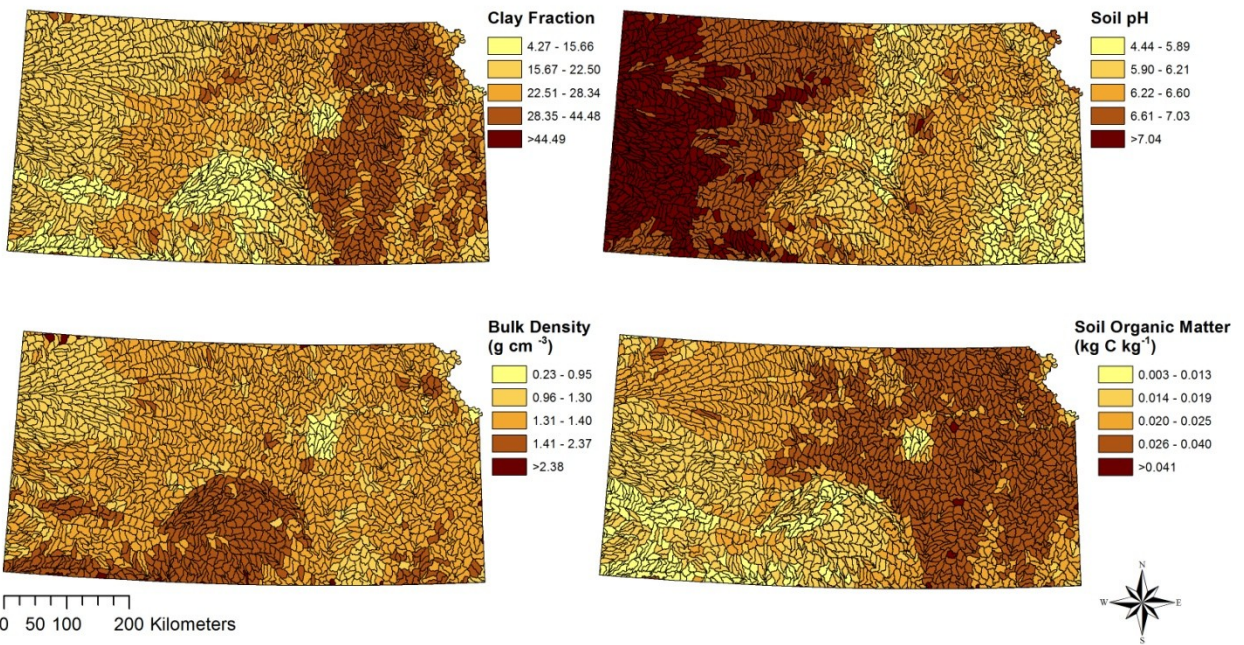
Ye L., W. Xiong, Z. Li, P. Yang, W. Wu, G. Yang, Y. Fu, J. Zou, Z. Chen, E. Van Ranst, and H. Tang. 2013. Climate change impact on China food security in 2050. *Agron. Sustain. Dev.* 33:363-374.



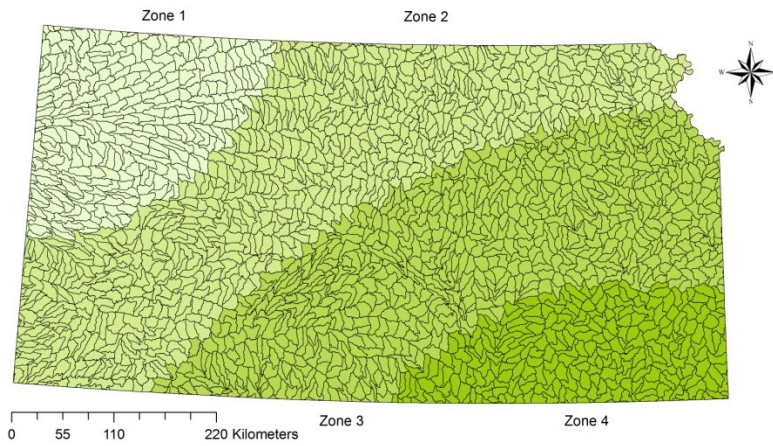
**Figure 5.1. Grid points of the space domain (state of Kansas). The stars represent the locations of the 23 long-term weather stations across nine climate divisions.**



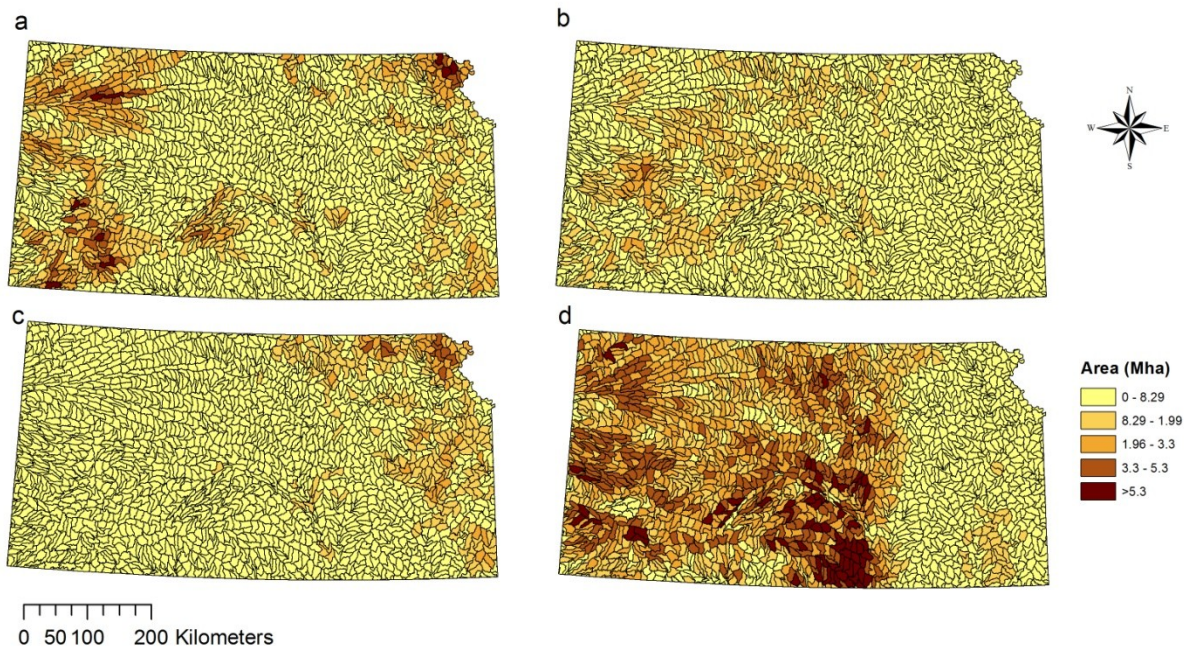
**Figure 5.2. Change factor Methodology for calculating future changes in precipitation and temperature.**



**Figure 5.3. Spatial variability in soil environmental drivers**



**Figure 5.4. HUC14 watersheds (2052 watersheds) colored by agricultural zones**



**Figure 5.5. Crop distribution across Kansas per watershed in Mha ( $1 \times 10^3$  ha). a) Corn, b) Sorghum, c) Soybean and d) Winter wheat**

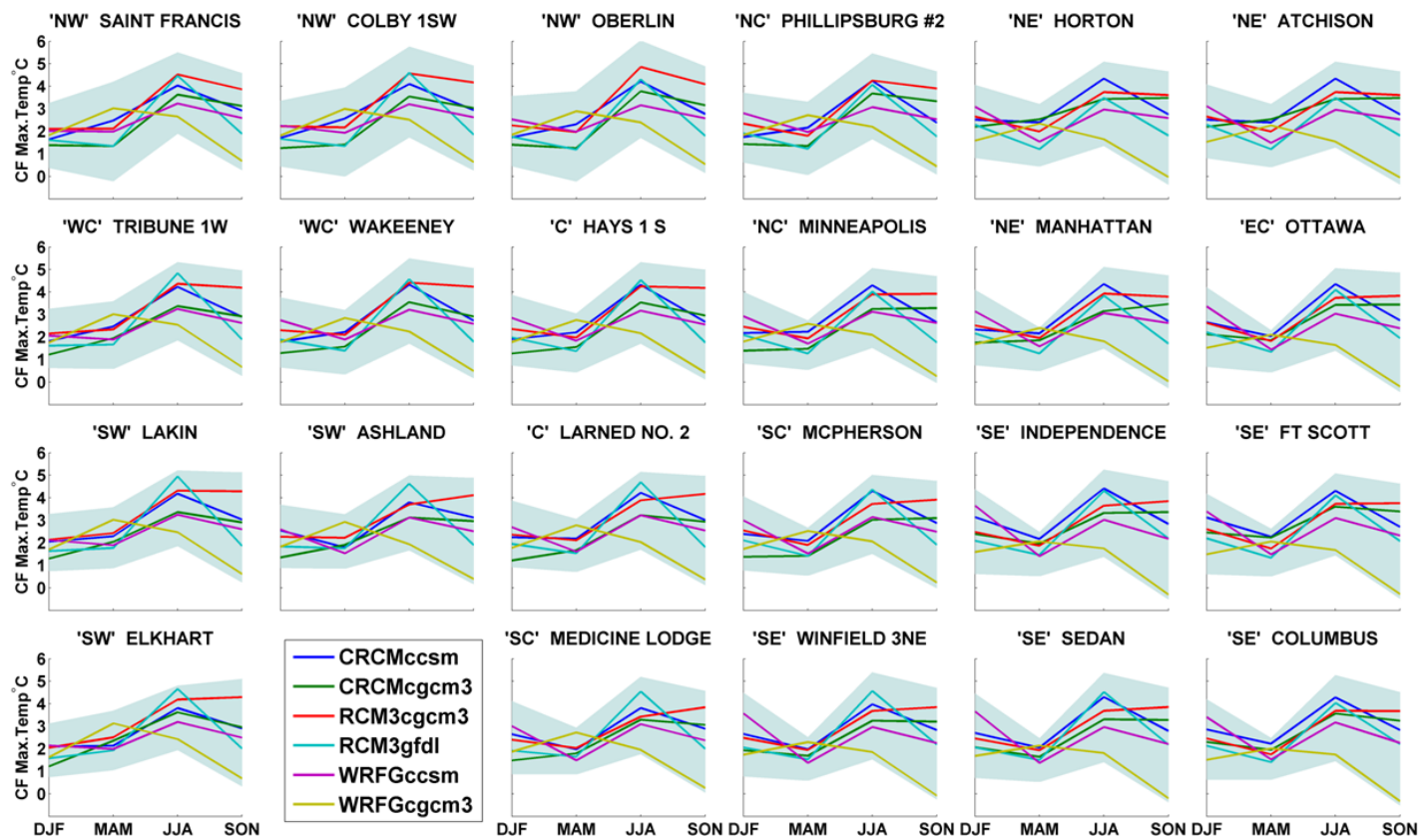
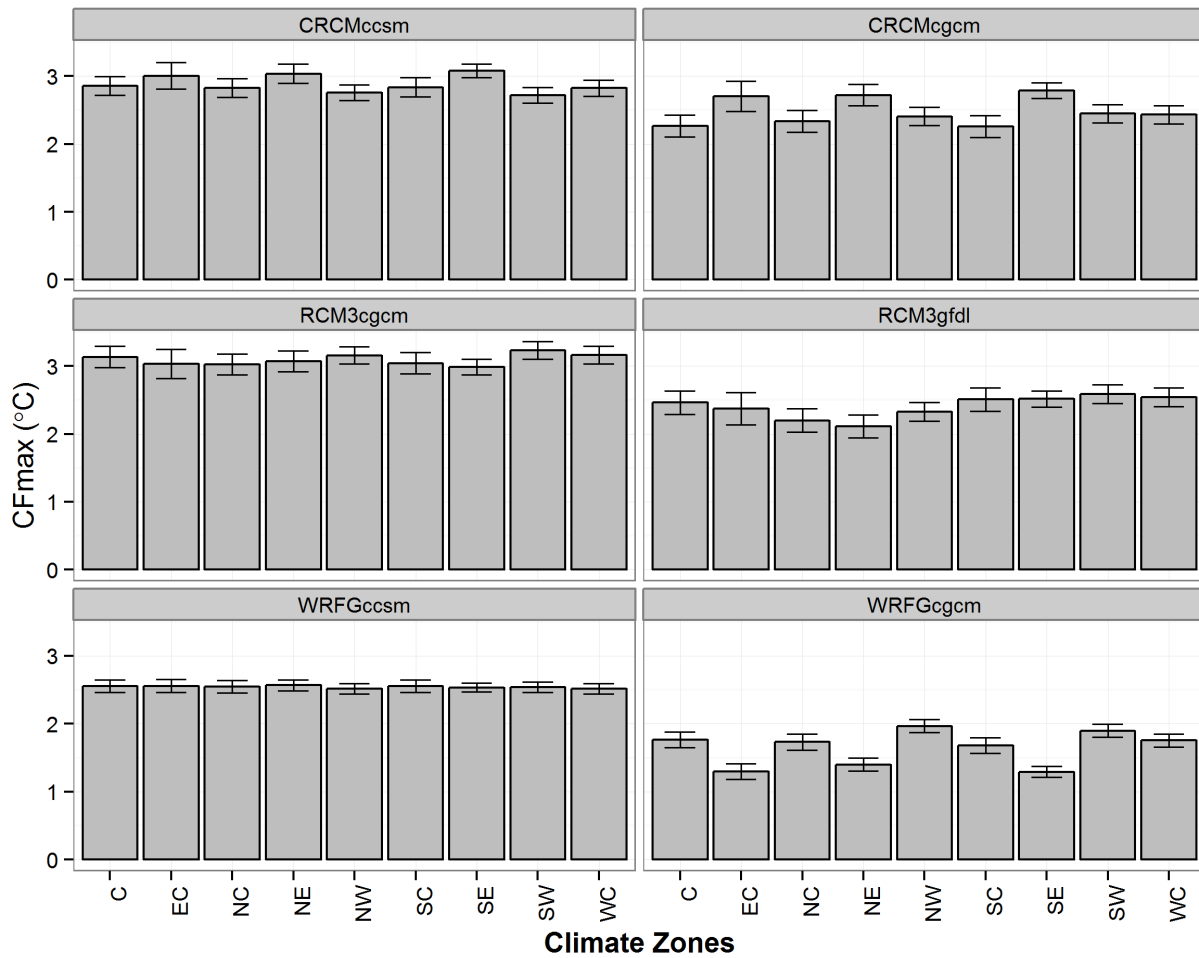
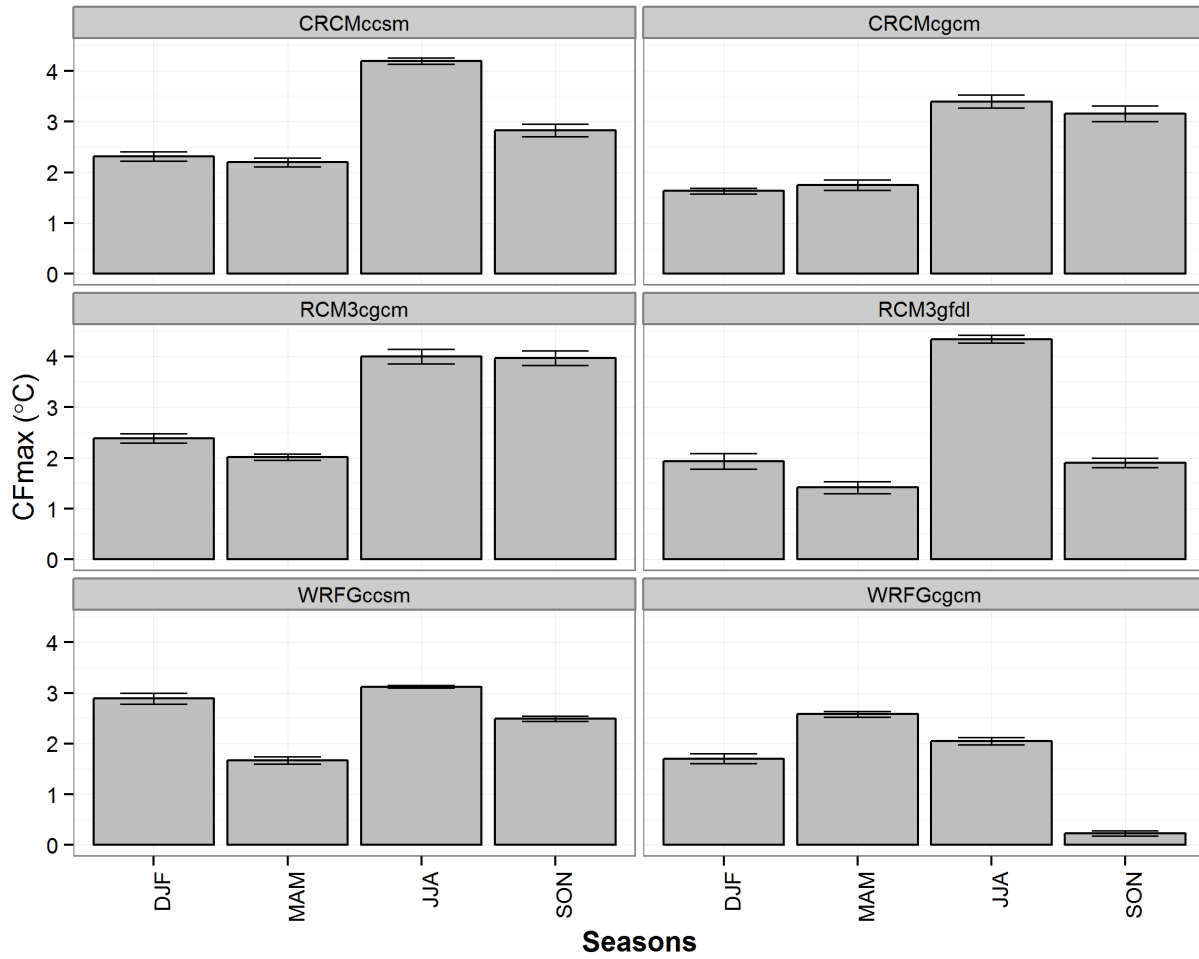


Figure 5.6 Change factor for maximum temperature. RCMs are represented by solid color lines. The blue area is the 5 and 95 percentile.

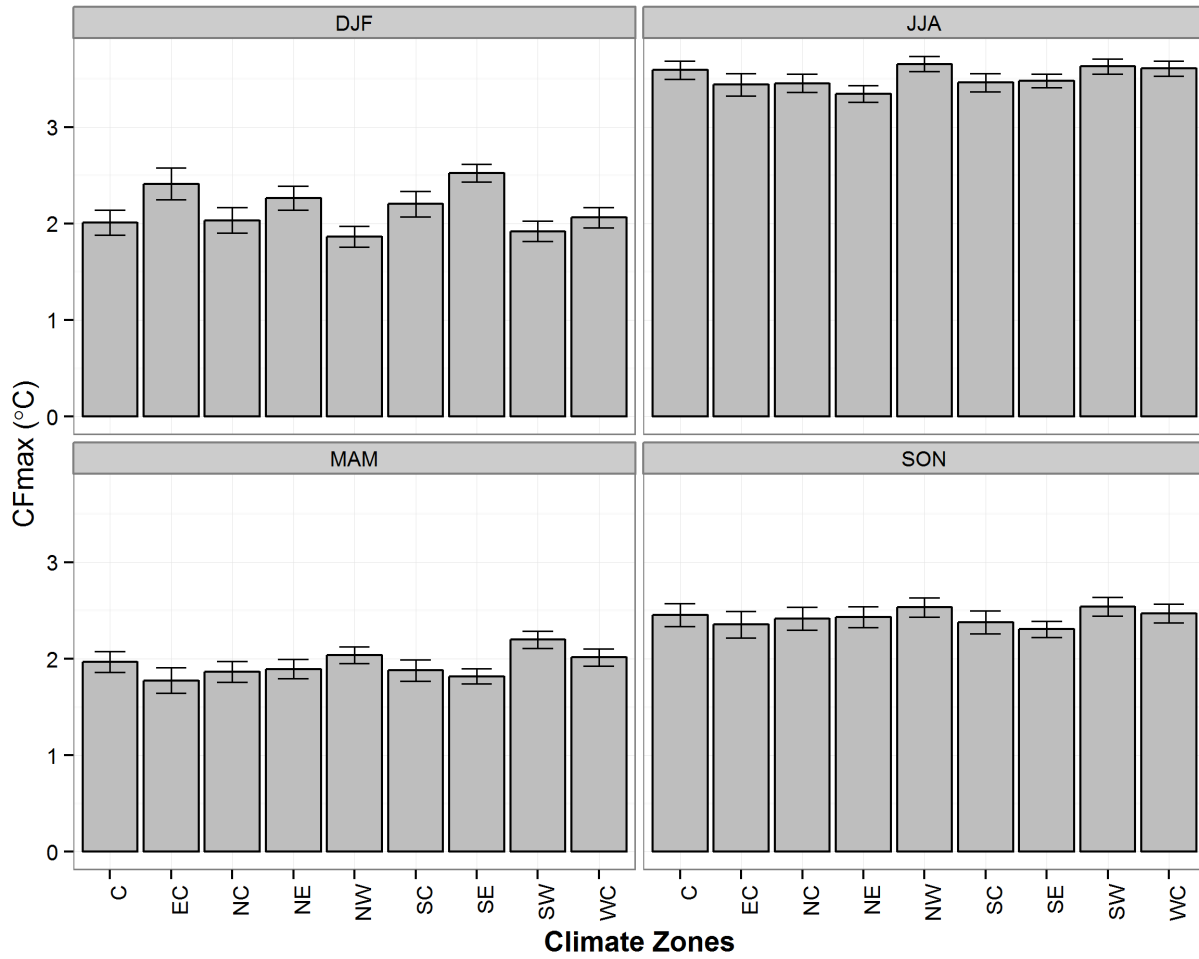


**Figure 5.7. Interaction RCM x Climate zones for change factors of maximum temperature (CFmax).**





**Figure 5.8. Interaction RCM x Season for change factor for maximum temperature (CFmax).**



**Figure 5.9. Interaction Climate Zones x Season for change factor of maximum temperature (CFmax).**

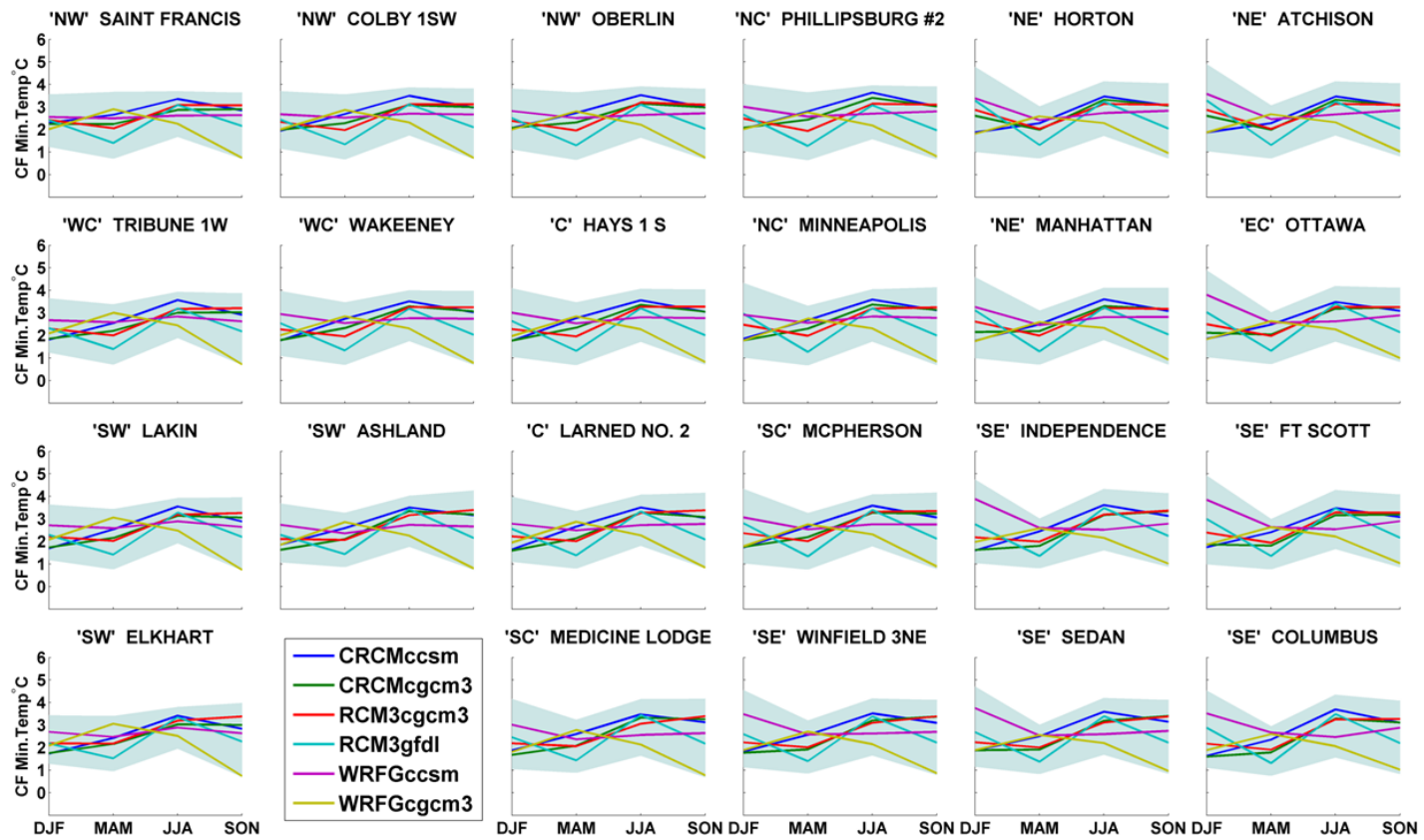


Figure 5.10. Change factor for minimum temperature. RCMs are represented by solid color lines. The blue area is the 5 and 95 percentile.

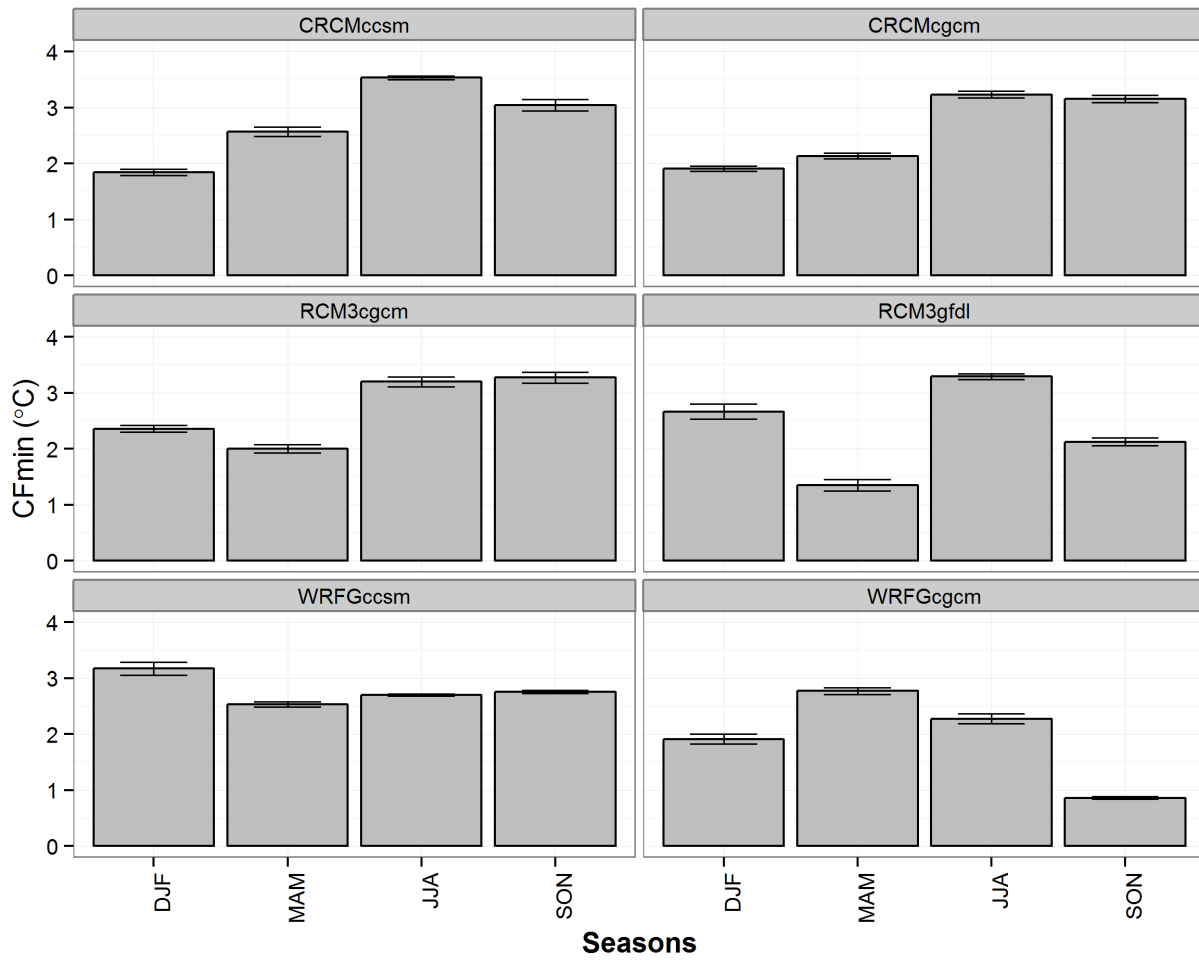


Figure 5.11. RCM x season for change factor of minimum temperature (CFmin)

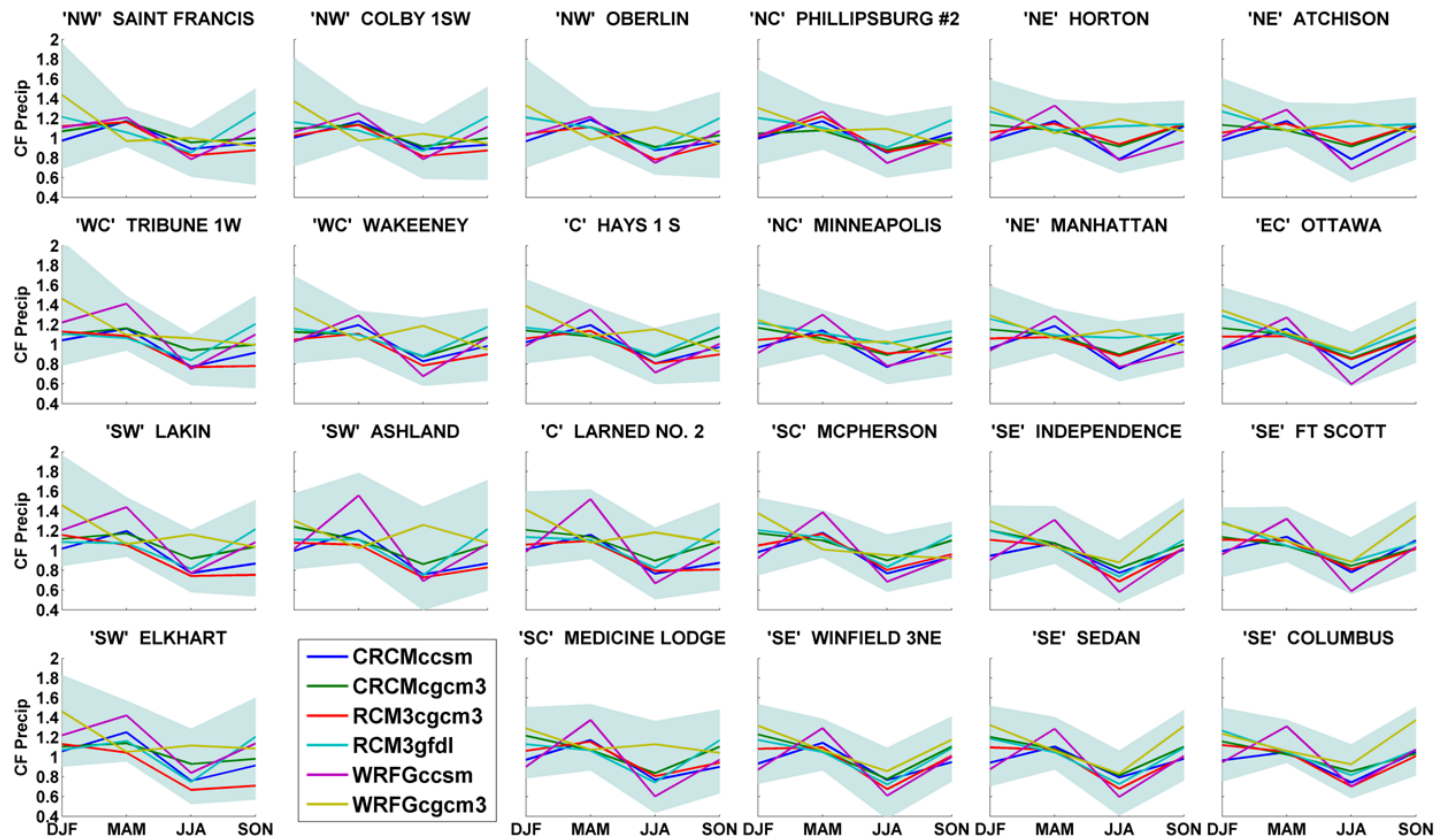


Figure 5.12. Change factor for precipitation. RCMs are represented by solid color lines. The blue area is the 5 and 95 percentile.

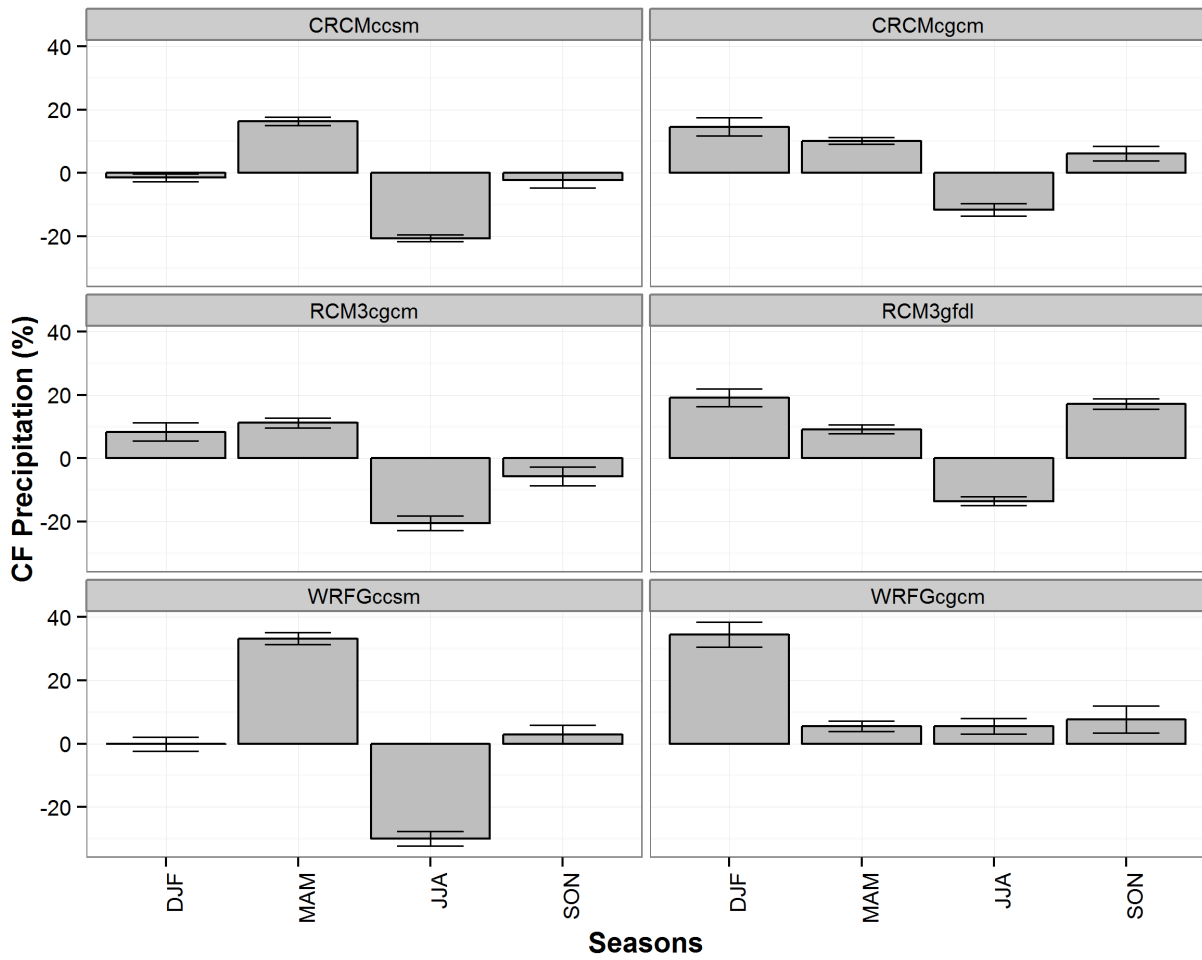
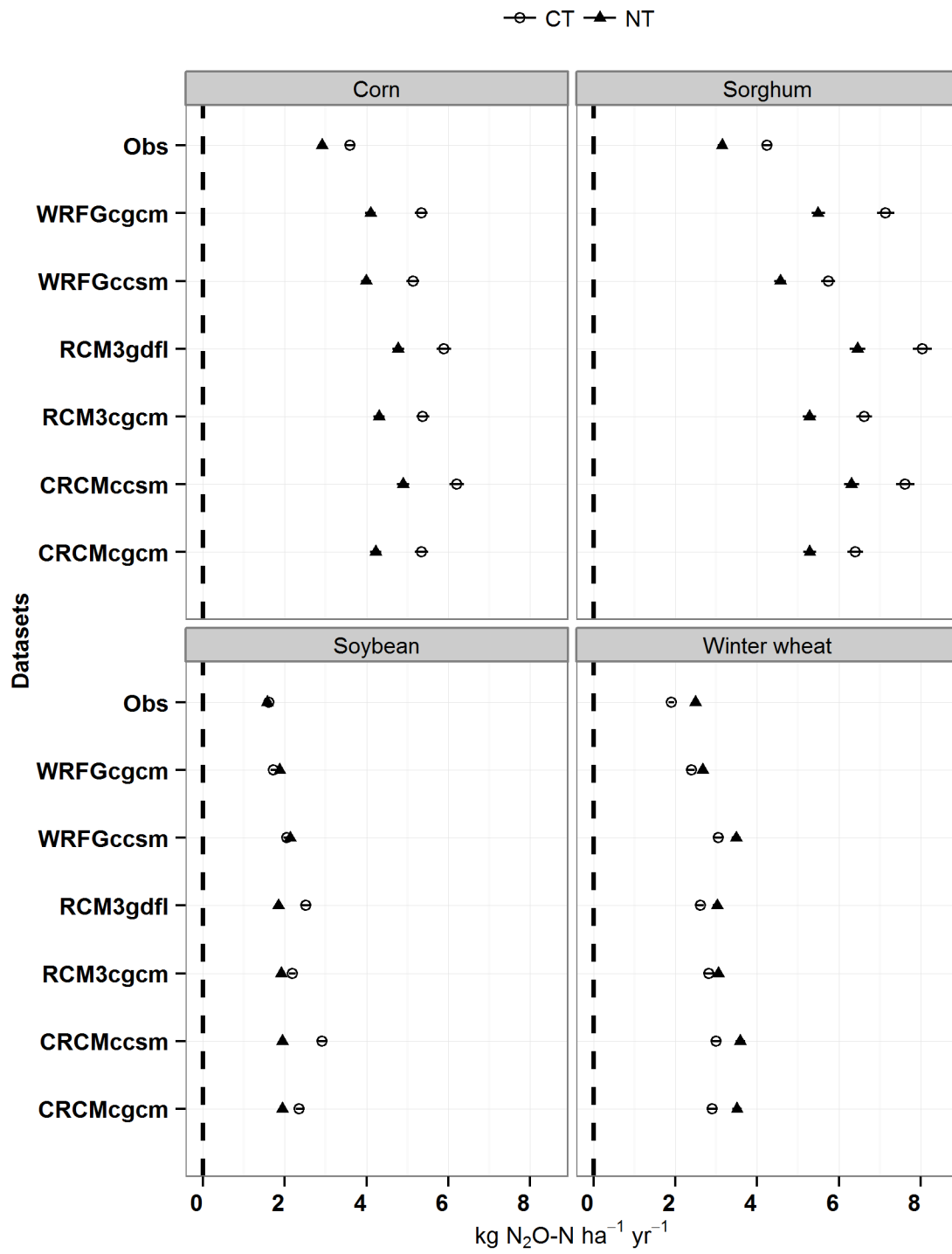


Figure 5.13. Precipitation change factors in term of percentage of change.

(a)



(b)

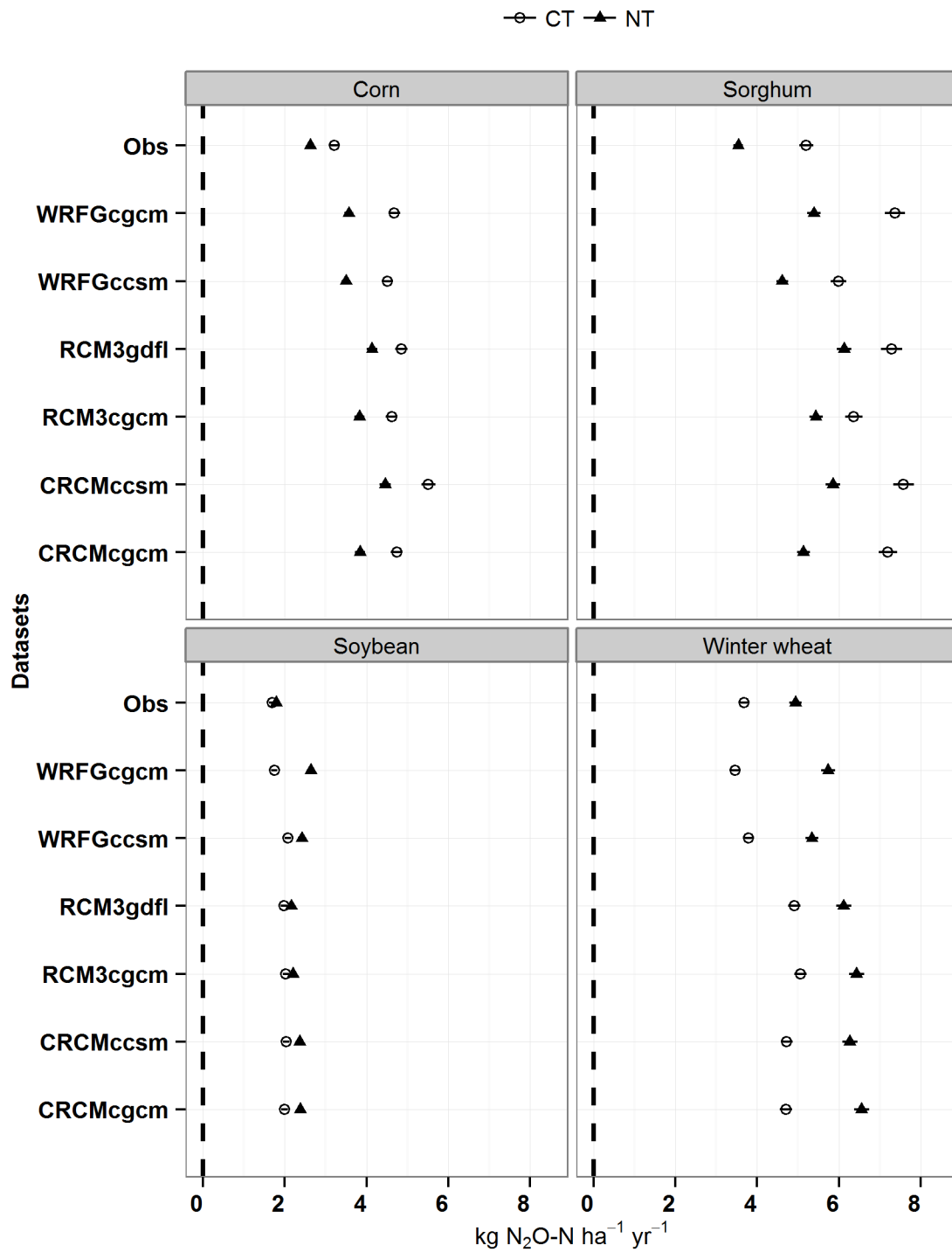
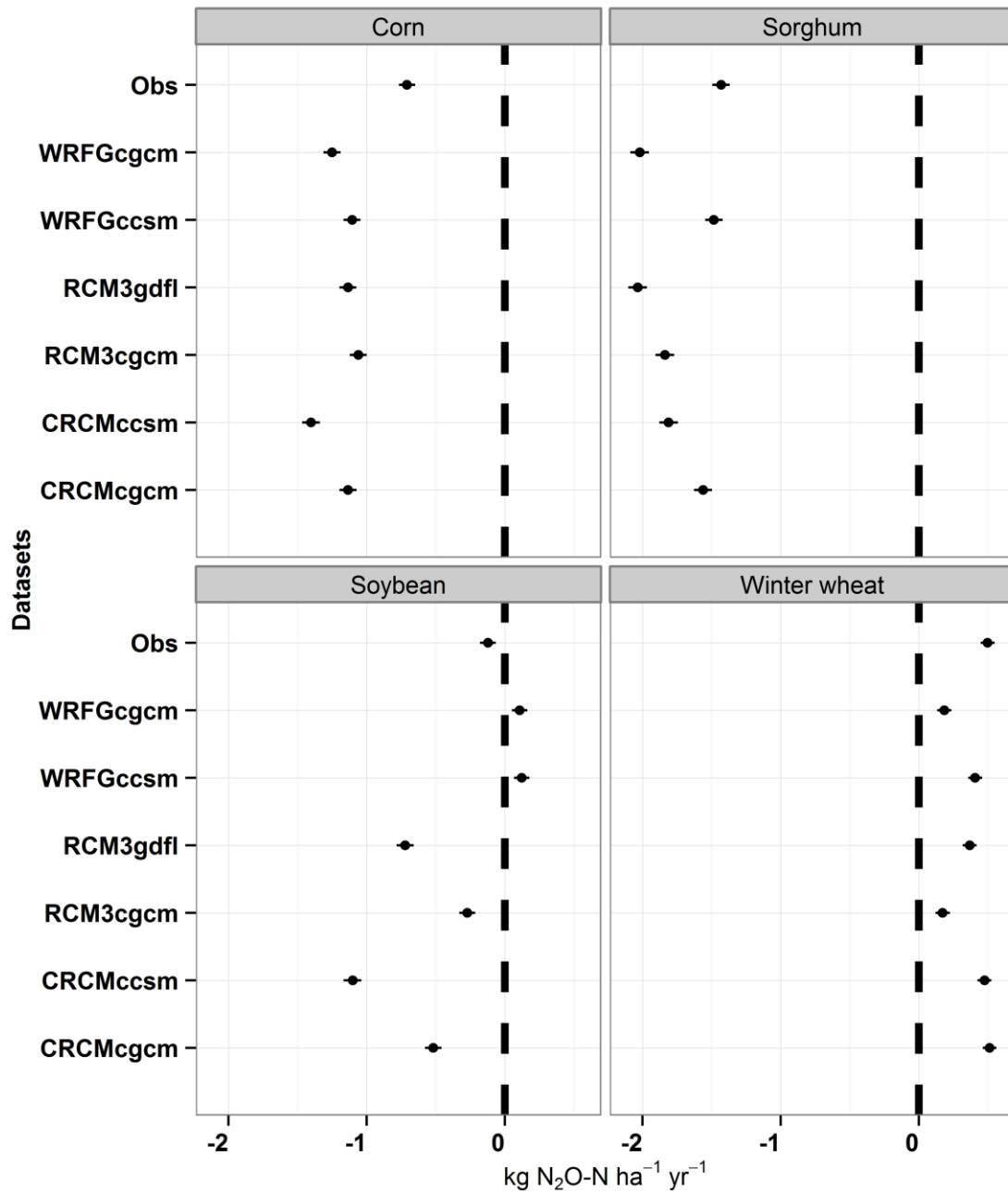
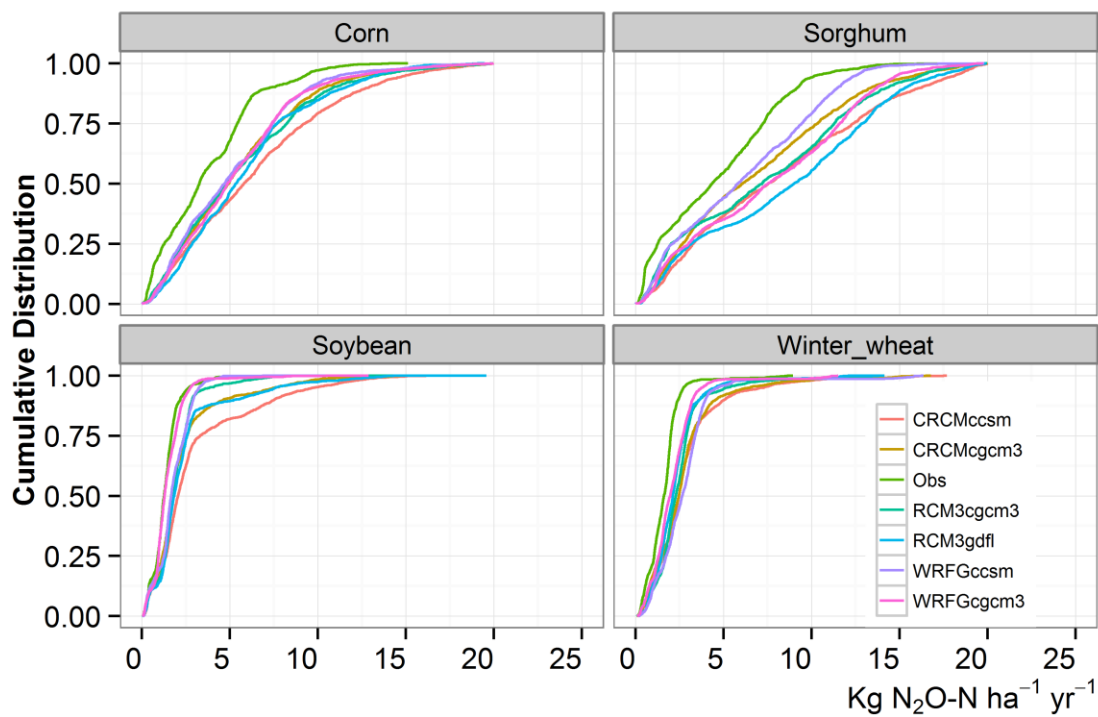


Figure 5.14 N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions (kg ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>) under (a) non-irrigated and (b) irrigated till (CT) and no-till (NT) systems.

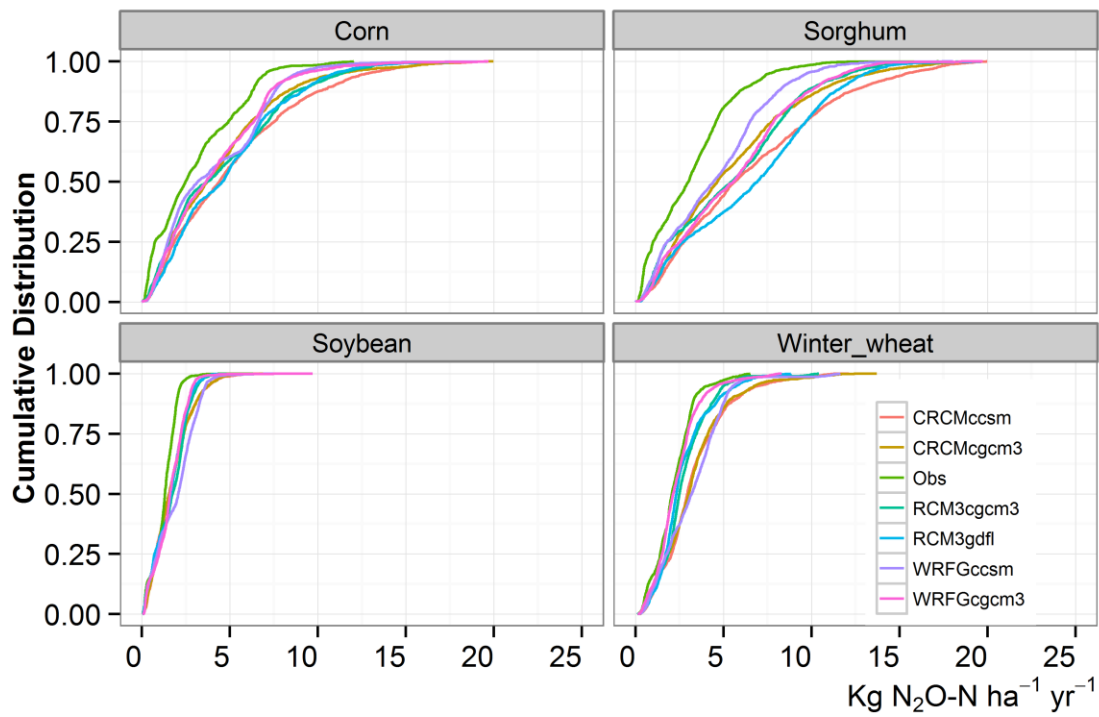




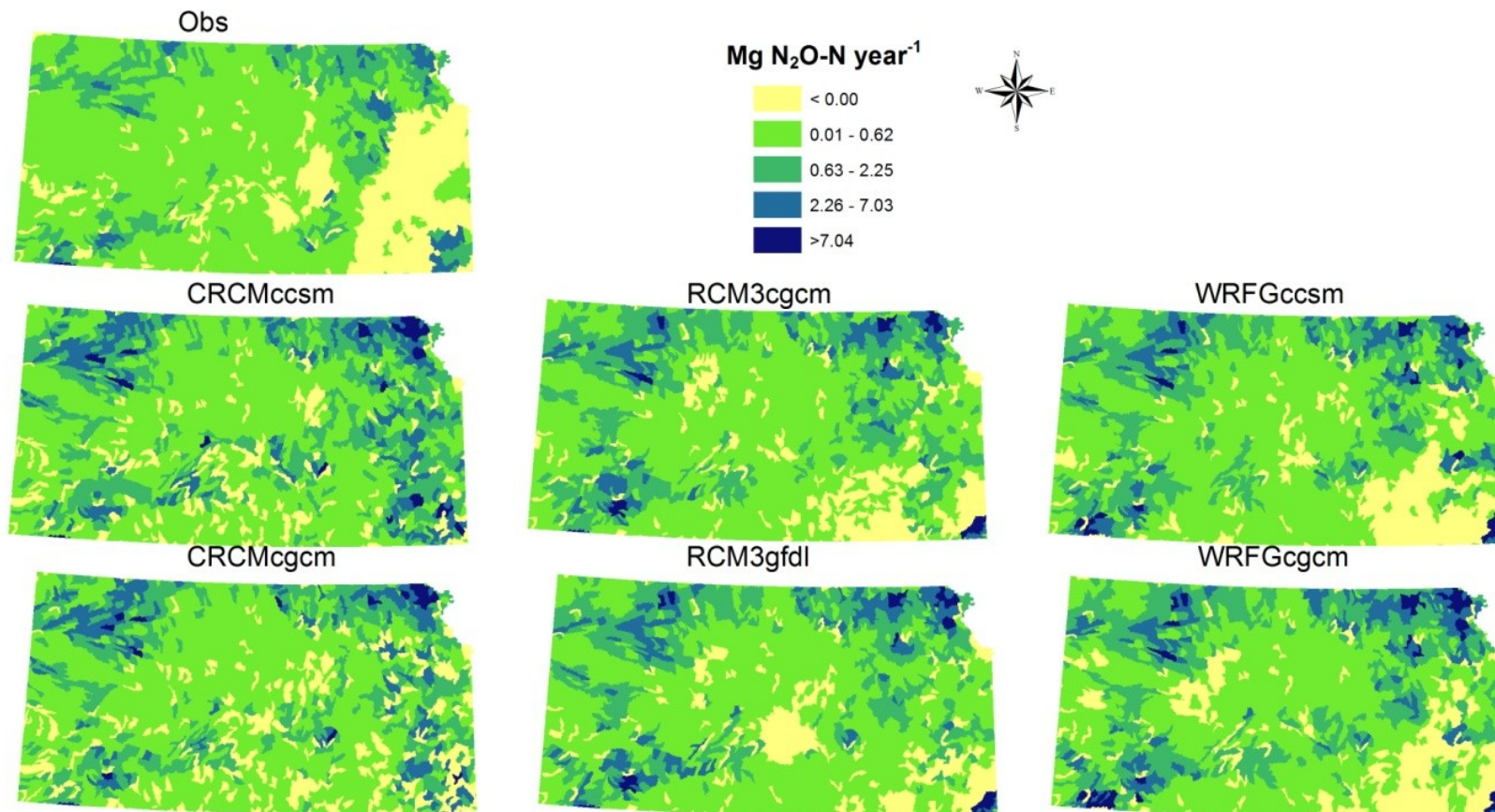
**Figure 5.15. Change in  $N_2O$  emissions in non-irrigated cropping systems in Kansas due to conversion from conventional tillage to no-tillage. Mean and 95% confidence intervals. Values below zero represent reduction in  $N_2O$  emissions.**



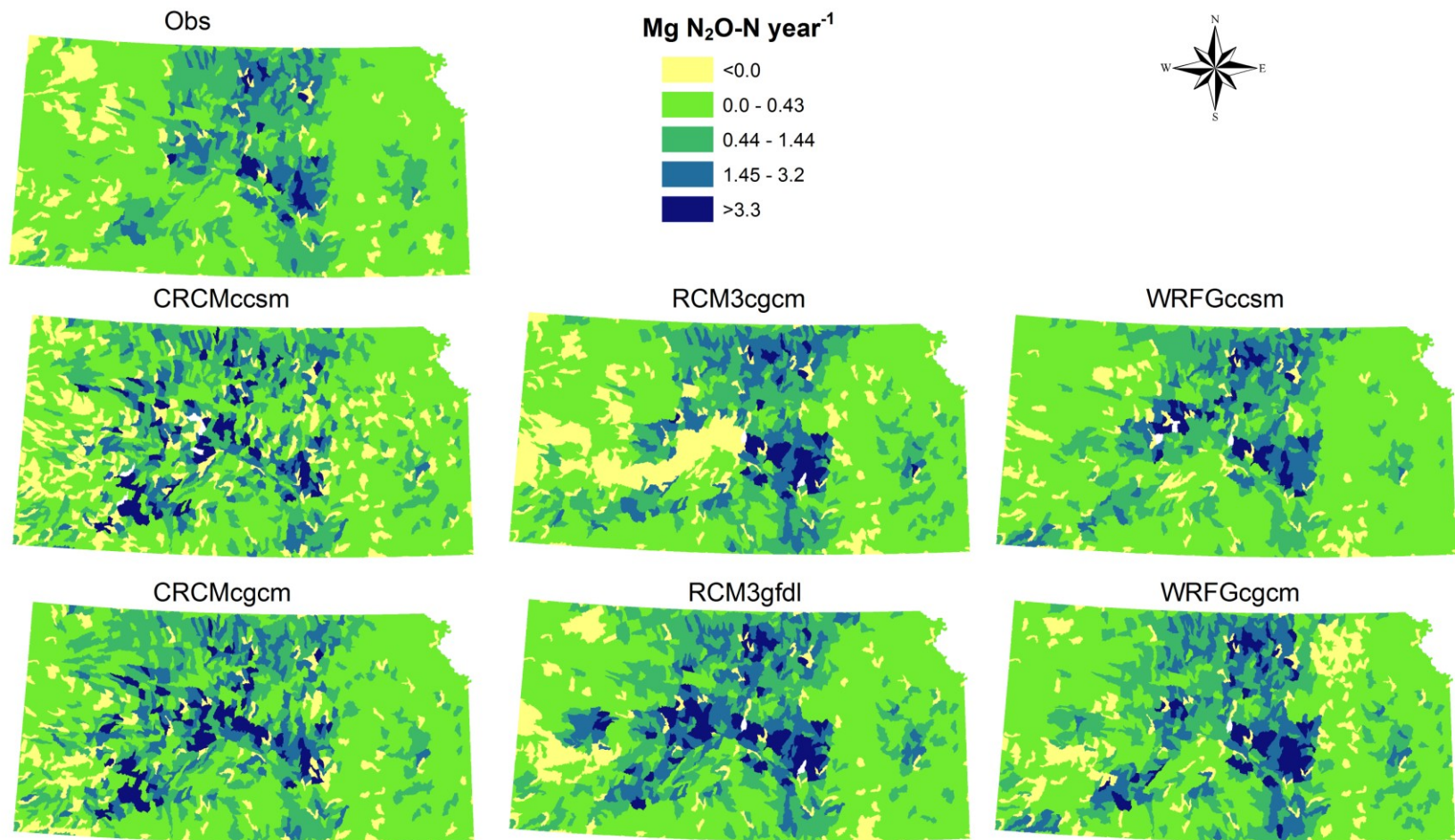
**Figure 5.16. Cumulative distribution of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from observed and RCM datasets for non-irrigated conventional tillage.**



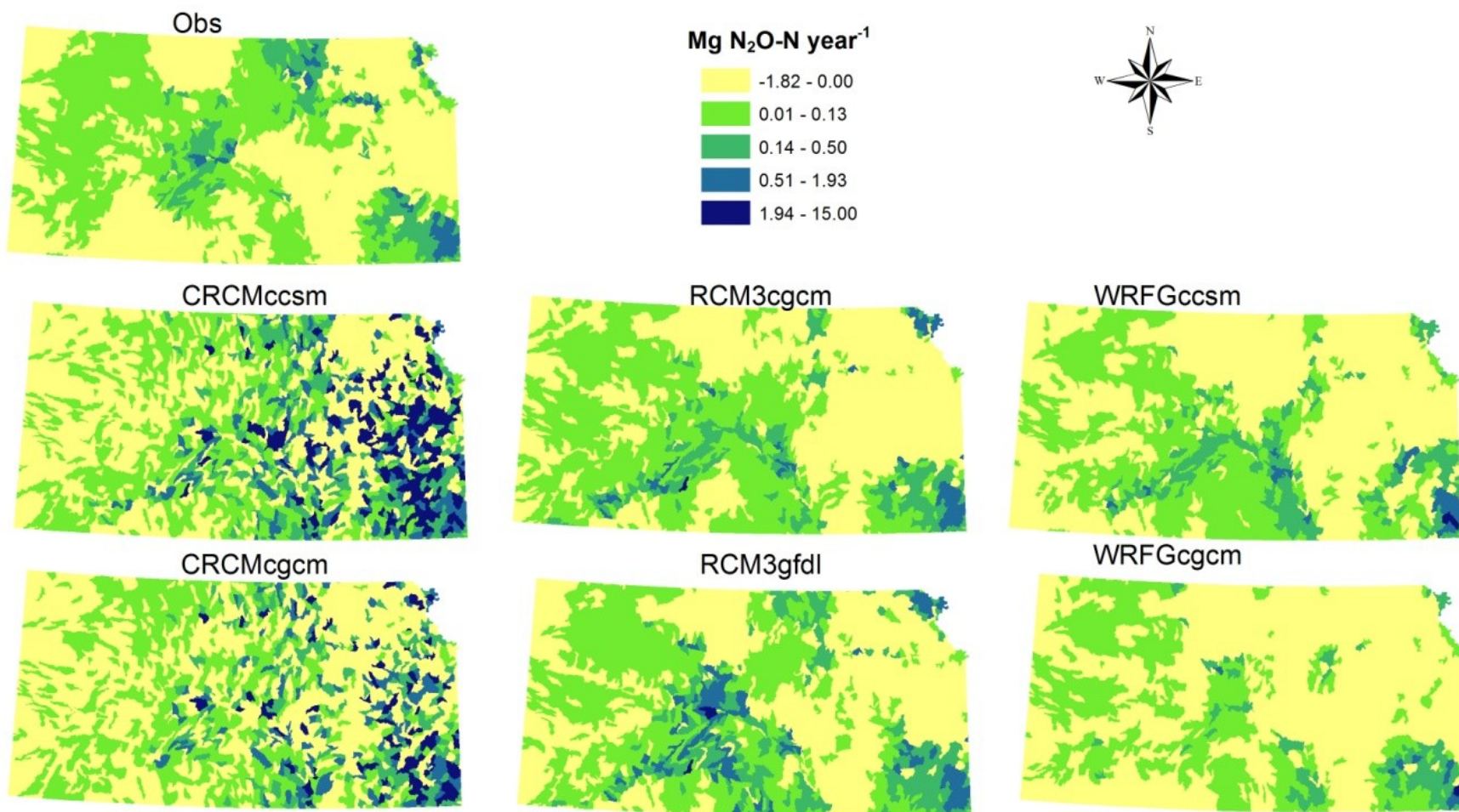
**Figure 5.17. Cumulative distribution of N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions from observed (Obs) and different RCM datasets for non-irrigated no-tillage system.**



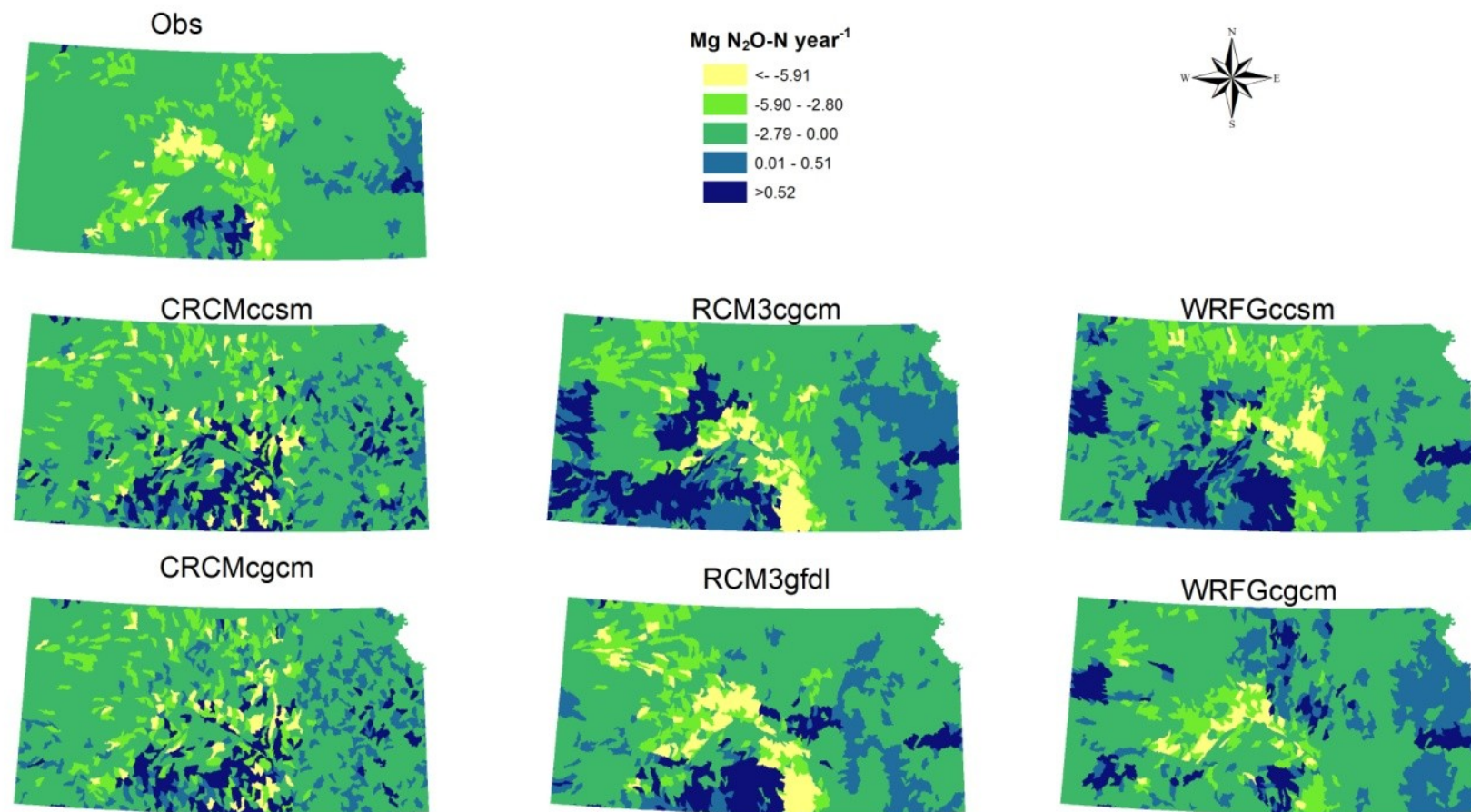
**Figure 5.18. Changes in area-weighted  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions ( $\text{Mg N}_2\text{O-N yr}^{-1}$ ) in non-irrigated corn in Kansas due to conversion from conventional tillage to no tillage. Observed (Obs) and RCM datasets.**



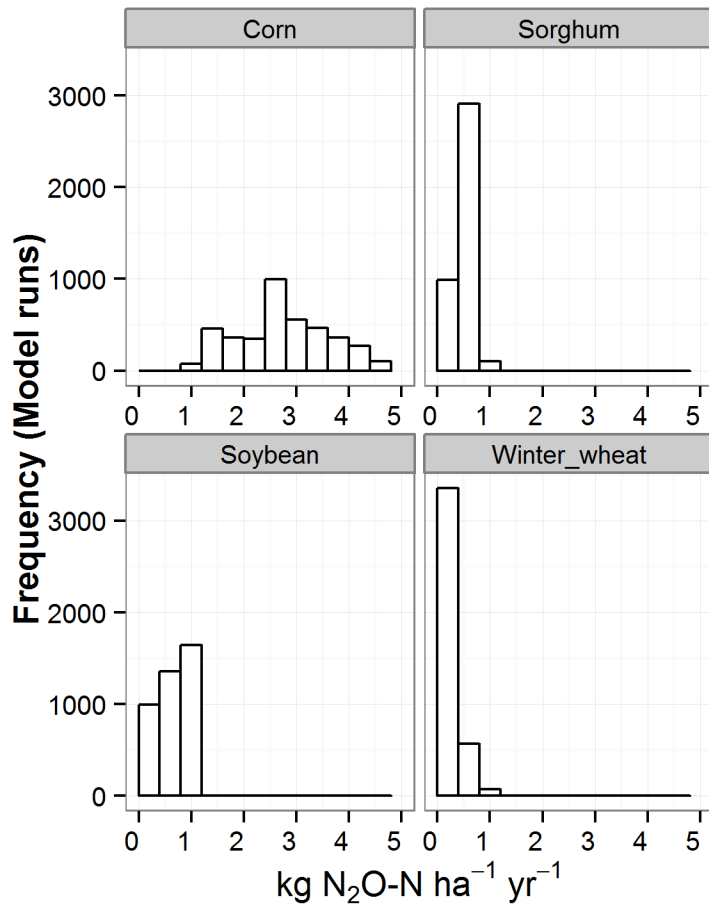
**Figure 5.19. Changes in area-weighted  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions ( $\text{Mg N}_2\text{O-N yr}^{-1}$ ) in non-irrigated sorghum in Kansas due to conversion from conventional tillage to no tillage. Observed (Obs) and RCM datasets.**



**Figure 5.20. Changes in area-weighted  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions ( $\text{Mg N}_2\text{O-N yr}^{-1}$ ) in non-irrigated soybean in Kansas due to conversion from conventional tillage to no tillage. Observed (Obs) and RCM datasets.**



**Figure 5.21. Changes in area-weighted  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  emissions ( $\text{Mg N}_2\text{O-N yr}^{-1}$ ) in non-irrigated winter wheat in Kansas due to conversion from conventional tillage to no tillage. Observed (Obs) and RCM datasets.**



**Figure 5.22. Frequencies of N<sub>2</sub>O-N simulations with Monte Carlo approach.**



**Table 5.1. Climate model data available in NARCCAP used for N<sub>2</sub>O regional simulations**

		<b>AOGCM</b>		
		<b>CCSM</b>	<b>CGCM3</b>	<b>GFDL</b>
<b>RCM</b>	<b>CRCM</b>	X	X	
	<b>RCM3</b>		X	X
	<b>WRFG</b>	X	X	

**Table 5.2. SSURGO Soil Attributes**

<b>SSURGO Attribute</b>	<b>Definition</b>
Organic Matter (om)	The amount by weight of decomposed plant and animal residue expressed as a weight percentage of the less than 2 mm soil material
Clay (claytotal)	Mineral particles less than 0.002mm in equivalent diameter as a weight percentage of the less than 2.0mm fraction
pH (ph1to1h2o)	The negative logarithm to the base 10, of the hydrogen ion activity in the soil using the 1:1 soil-water ratio method. A numerical expression of the relative acidity or alkalinity of a soil sample.
Bulk Density (dbthirdbar)	The oven dry weight of the less than 2 mm soil material per unit volume of soil at a water tension of 1/3 bar

**Table 5.3 Planting and harvest dates for corn, soybean, winter wheat and sorghum.**

		<b>Zone</b>			
		<b>1</b>	<b>2</b>	<b>3</b>	<b>4</b>
<i>Corn</i>	<i>Planting(date/doy)</i>	5/5	5/2	4/20	4/9
		125	122	110	99
	<i>Harvest</i>	9/2	8/30	8/18	8/7
		245	242	230	219
<i>Soybeans</i>	<i>Planting</i>	5/21	5/23	5/21	6/8
		141	143	141	159
	<i>Harvest</i>	9/18	9/20	9/18	10/6
		261	263	261	279
<i>Sorghum</i>	<i>Planting</i>	5/28	6/2	6/2	5/28
		148	153	153	148
	<i>Harvest</i>	9/28	10/3	10/3	9/28
		271	276	276	271
<i>Winter wheat</i>	<i>Planting</i>	9/20	10/3	10/3	10/15
		263	276	276	288
	<i>Harvest</i>	6/25	7/8	7/8	7/20
		176	189	189	201

## Chapter 6 - Summary

Non-CO<sub>2</sub> greenhouse gases have received attention of the scientific community in the recent years due to the net anthropogenic climate forcing and the low or negative abatement cost of the potential mitigation options (Reay et al., 2012). N<sub>2</sub>O is one of those non-CO<sub>2</sub> greenhouse gases and one of the most important in which agriculture represents the major anthropogenic source. Agricultural soils account for 85% of anthropogenic N<sub>2</sub>O. Management strategies for N fertilization and tillage are necessary for enhancing N use efficiency and reducing the negative impacts of N to the environment. Different management practices induce changes in substrate availability for microbial activity that may result in increases or reductions in the net N<sub>2</sub>O emitted from soils. In order to understand and predict the effect of different management practices on greenhouse gas emissions under different climatic conditions a summary from field studies and from our own study as well as a modeling was employed. The objectives of this research were to (1) integrate results from field studies to evaluate the effect of different management strategies on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions using a meta-analysis, (2) quantify N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions under no-tillage (NT) and tilled (T) agricultural systems and evaluate the effect of different N source and placements on N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions, (3) perform sensitivity analysis, calibration and validation of the Denitrification Decomposition (DNDC) model for N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, and (4) analyze future scenarios of precipitation and temperature to evaluate the potential effects of climate change on N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agroecosystems in Kansas.

Systematic literature review was carried out in order to estimate the effect of management practices in different agroecosystems in terms of percentage of N lost by N<sub>2</sub>O emissions as well as the relationship between N application rate and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. Several factors were evaluated: N placement and timing, N source, cropping systems, soil type and N application rate. Under field conditions N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were evaluated since summer of 2008 on a Kennebec silt loam soil (Fine-silty, mixed, superactive, mesic Cumulic Hapludoll). Three management strategies were evaluated in Manhattan, Kansas: 1) Till (T) and no-till systems (NT), 2) Fertilizer type: compost (C), urea (F), and slow release N fertilizer (SRNF); 3) N placements: broadcast (BC), surface banded (SB) and subsurface banded (SUB), and 4) Split application of Urea (SU). The results were statistically analyzed using the MIXED procedure from SAS 9.3 (SAS Institute, 2010).

The Denitrification DeComposition (DNDC) model was tested against annual data sets (2009, 2010 and 2011) of N<sub>2</sub>O flux from T and NT systems and C and F as the main N management practices. Bulk density (BD-g cm<sup>3</sup>-), clay fraction (CLAY), field capacity (FIELD CAP), maximum C grain yield (MAXYIELD kg C yr<sup>-1</sup>), plant C:N ratio (PLANTCN), pH, soil organic carbon (SOC -kg C kg<sup>-1</sup> soil) and thermal degree days (TDD) were selected for calibration and validation. The performance of the model was evaluated calculating the Nash–Sutcliffe model efficiency. Scenarios of precipitation and temperature were analyzed following the change factor methodology (CF). Briefly, dataset of current and future prediction of precipitation and temperature were obtained from different regional circulation models (RCM). Current (1971-1999) and Future (2041-2070) dataset were used to estimate the uncertainty associated with future climate change. Observed weather datasets were available from 23 long-term weather stations across the state. For regional N<sub>2</sub>O simulations the USGS level 14 hydrologic unit code boundaries (HUC14 watersheds) were used as the mapping unit and DNDC was used for N<sub>2</sub>O simulation in various scenarios in corn, soybean, sorghum and winter wheat.

The overall estimation of N lost by N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions using an emission factor EF (%) and Nlost (%) estimates differed by up to 50%. In general using either EF or Nlost most of the time it was possible to reach the same conclusion. Based on the meta-analysis there was no significant effect of N placement (BC and B) in single and split applications. Among the N sources evaluated Ammonium Nitrate (AN) fertilizer had the highest percentage of N lost by N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions. Enhanced efficiency N fertilizer and F+O had the lowest percentage of N lost. The N<sub>2</sub>O emission factors of different crops were statistically significant. The EF values ranged from 0.1% for barley up to 1.7% for sugar cane. For the crops typically found in Kansas (winter wheat, corn, soybean) the EFs ranged between 1 and 2 %. The type of soil had a significant effect on N<sub>2</sub>O EFs and Nlost values. Clay, silt-loam and silt-clay had the highest emission factors (2.1 - 4%) and the lowest EF was detected in silt and clay loam soil (~0.3%). No-till and conventional till did not significantly affect N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (1.18 and 1.14 %, respectively). A non-linear relationship was detected between N input rate and N<sub>2</sub>O emissions. The non-linear mixed model explained around 65% of the variability found in the total N<sub>2</sub>O emissions from agricultural systems when management factors such as N source, till, crops as well as environmental factors such as soil, precipitation and temperature were included in the model.

In the field study N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions were not significantly different between tillage systems and N source. The cumulative N values of N<sub>2</sub>O-N were greater in the tilled (T) than the no-till (NT) system (2.7 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> y<sup>-1</sup> and 2.4 kg ha<sup>-1</sup> y<sup>-1</sup>). The cumulative emission of urea and compost were 3.7 and 1.4 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> y<sup>-1</sup>, respectively. Overall, there were no significant differences among the N placement treatments. SB had the highest N<sub>2</sub>O-N cumulative emission (6.4 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> y<sup>-1</sup>) which was higher than the BC application of N (2.5 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> y<sup>-1</sup>, 3 y average). During 2010, slow-release N fertilizer had lower emissions than SB and SP.

During 2011 the N<sub>2</sub>O emissions were significantly different with regard N source and tillage. Compost presented higher emissions which accounted for 8.5 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> during the growing season whereas urea had 3.5 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup>. The high emissions from compost affected the overall emissions in NT systems. The cumulative value of NT and T systems were 8.1 and 4 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup>, respectively. Overall, there were no significant differences between SUB and BC; however SUB had higher cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O-N emissions than BC, which were 4.4 and 3.8 kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup>, respectively.

The N<sub>2</sub>O simulations were more sensitive to changes in the soil parameters such as pH, SOC, FIELD and BD, being pH and SOC the most sensitive parameters. Till (Urea) had higher model efficiency followed by no-till (compost), no-till (urea) and till (compost). Most of the model efficiency values in till (urea) were positive which indicated that the model performed well in that situation. At the regional scale the change factors estimated from various RCM varied in space and time. Overall, most of the RCM predicted increasing trend in future regarding temperature (0.21 – 4.4°C). Change factors of precipitation were not uniform across the state (reduction in 15% or increasing in 34%). The changes in climate increased N<sub>2</sub>O emission from agricultural soils in Kansas. The conversion from T to NT reduced the emission in crops under present conditions as well as future climatic conditions.

Despite of the high variability of N<sub>2</sub>O emissions, it was possible to reproduce important findings regarding the effect of tillage and N management as well as the effect on agronomic variables. Results from field experiments regarding management practices for N<sub>2</sub>O emission reduction corroborated other findings from around the world where there is an overall significant effect of mitigating N<sub>2</sub>O by improving N management without affecting yields. It is imperative to point out that N management strategies have to be tuned according to the specific characteristics of any given location. Modeling approaches in this particular case emerged as an

important tool for exploring alternative N managements in which scenarios of climate change are embed as well as intrinsic soil conditions. Increasing the temporal resolution from weekly to daily observations would provide more details about soils processes that can be integrated in a modeling approach. Remote sensing can be integrated to process-base models to enhance the regional prediction of GHG emissions from a broader range of agroecosystems and scenarios. So observed N<sub>2</sub>O data from various agroecosystems would be desired in order to validate the modeling approach.

### **References**

- Reay D.S., E.A. Davidson, K.A. Smith, P. Smith, J.M. Melillo, F. Dentener, and P.J. Crutzen.  
2012. Global agriculture and nitrous oxide emissions. *Nature Clim. Change* 2:410-416.  
DOI: 10.1038/nclimate1458.
- SAS Institute. 2010. The SAS system for Windows. Release 9.3. SAS Inst., Cary, NC.

## Appendix A - Chapter 4

**Table A.1 Data sets of observed daily N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup> day<sup>-1</sup>) for DNDC calibration and validation**

<i>DOY</i>	<i>Season</i>	<i>Tillage</i>	<i>Fertilizer</i>	<i>Emission</i>	<i>SE†</i>
				g N <sub>2</sub> O-N ha <sup>-1</sup> day <sup>-1</sup>	
78	2009	NT	F	-1.47	1.28
85	2009	NT	F	2.57	3.39
101	2009	NT	F	-4.58	2.63
123	2009	NT	F	15.01	6.83
138	2009	NT	F	-1.23	1.65
148	2009	NT	F	-3.24	2.47
155	2009	NT	F	67.42	25.48
161	2009	NT	F	119.36	51.93
168	2009	NT	F	28.97	17.48
175	2009	NT	F	5.84	4.81
188	2009	NT	F	3.73	1.10
198	2009	NT	F	9.82	4.67
204	2009	NT	F	3.47	1.62
211	2009	NT	F	0.87	0.85
219	2009	NT	F	0.45	0.24
226	2009	NT	F	1.32	1.10
232	2009	NT	F	3.81	3.37
245	2009	NT	F	-0.12	0.45
259	2009	NT	F	0.37	0.86
328	2009	NT	F	0.43	0.78
78	2009	T	F	0.59	0.54
85	2009	T	F	9.13	8.20
101	2009	T	F	-2.26	2.06
123	2009	T	F	43.48	11.38
138	2009	T	F	3.14	4.63
148	2009	T	F	1.91	2.29
155	2009	T	F	138.55	45.26
161	2009	T	F	110.18	48.51
168	2009	T	F	150.13	75.06
175	2009	T	F	11.74	9.41
188	2009	T	F	6.40	1.21
198	2009	T	F	1.39	1.13
204	2009	T	F	2.49	1.38
211	2009	T	F	0.56	0.75

219	2009	T	F	0.77	0.58
226	2009	T	F	3.07	2.11
232	2009	T	F	0.88	1.40
245	2009	T	F	-0.32	0.61
259	2009	T	F	1.94	0.90
328	2009	T	F	1.90	2.03
78	2009	NT	C	-0.88	0.78
85	2009	NT	C	0.01	1.27
101	2009	NT	C	1.75	1.90
123	2009	NT	C	26.39	8.89
138	2009	NT	C	1.19	1.60
148	2009	NT	C	0.67	2.00
155	2009	NT	C	62.23	23.91
161	2009	NT	C	46.08	23.10
168	2009	NT	C	54.46	30.57
175	2009	NT	C	3.85	3.23
188	2009	NT	C	2.19	1.01
198	2009	NT	C	0.54	0.57
204	2009	NT	C	0.97	0.87
211	2009	NT	C	0.81	0.83
219	2009	NT	C	0.55	0.34
226	2009	NT	C	1.38	1.13
232	2009	NT	C	2.16	2.31
245	2009	NT	C	0.54	0.73
259	2009	NT	C	0.96	0.89
328	2009	NT	C	0.20	0.57
78	2009	T	C	-0.20	0.19
85	2009	T	C	20.89	16.25
101	2009	T	C	-0.77	1.50
123	2009	T	C	24.98	8.65
138	2009	T	C	-0.46	0.79
148	2009	T	C	1.34	2.18
155	2009	T	C	59.26	22.99
161	2009	T	C	11.71	7.20
168	2009	T	C	42.14	24.36
175	2009	T	C	1.60	1.39
188	2009	T	C	2.58	1.04
198	2009	T	C	1.96	1.45
204	2009	T	C	2.12	1.28
211	2009	T	C	1.30	0.96
219	2009	T	C	0.31	0.13
226	2009	T	C	0.56	0.56
232	2009	T	C	-0.33	0.94



245	2009	T	C	0.39	0.66
259	2009	T	C	-0.01	0.79
328	2009	T	C	1.10	1.35
97	2010	NT	F	0.37	0.72
110	2010	NT	F	0.62	0.57
114	2010	NT	F	3.65	2.74
121	2010	NT	F	11.27	3.40
128	2010	NT	F	17.14	5.13
134	2010	NT	F	123.58	32.26
141	2010	NT	F	239.80	86.05
147	2010	NT	F	12.10	6.29
153	2010	NT	F	5.92	2.76
159	2010	NT	F	190.40	81.65
169	2010	NT	F	28.01	5.43
175	2010	NT	F	18.84	9.79
189	2010	NT	F	2.05	0.49
97	2010	T	F	2.43	0.72
110	2010	T	F	0.98	0.57
114	2010	T	F	4.46	2.74
121	2010	T	F	13.41	3.40
128	2010	T	F	10.07	5.13
134	2010	T	F	79.65	32.26
141	2010	T	F	222.61	86.05
147	2010	T	F	20.28	6.29
153	2010	T	F	13.05	2.76
159	2010	T	F	233.75	81.65
169	2010	T	F	15.99	5.43
175	2010	T	F	31.40	9.79
189	2010	T	F	1.57	0.49
97	2010	NT	C	2.42	0.72
110	2010	NT	C	0.77	0.57
114	2010	NT	C	4.60	2.74
121	2010	NT	C	3.94	3.40
128	2010	NT	C	10.59	5.13
134	2010	NT	C	31.39	32.26
141	2010	NT	C	7.29	86.05
147	2010	NT	C	1.64	6.29
153	2010	NT	C	2.88	2.76
159	2010	NT	C	129.99	81.65
169	2010	NT	C	7.18	5.43
175	2010	NT	C	3.17	9.79
189	2010	NT	C	1.61	0.49
97	2010	T	C	0.08	0.72

110	2010	T	C	1.66	0.57
114	2010	T	C	5.51	2.74
121	2010	T	C	7.38	3.40
128	2010	T	C	2.04	5.13
134	2010	T	C	10.72	32.26
141	2010	T	C	18.73	86.05
147	2010	T	C	6.32	6.29
153	2010	T	C	2.65	2.76
159	2010	T	C	73.35	81.65
169	2010	T	C	3.44	5.43
175	2010	T	C	3.99	9.79
189	2010	T	C	1.29	0.49
119	2011	NT	F	8.90	33.97
122	2011	NT	F	2.07	2.88
128	2011	NT	F	200.36	78.27
136	2011	NT	F	6.23	9.09
141	2011	NT	F	337.45	90.23
150	2011	NT	F	46.54	119.78
157	2011	NT	F	22.81	22.14
164	2011	NT	F	6.75	8.46
171	2011	NT	F	7.28	2.33
178	2011	NT	F	5.71	4.06
186	2011	NT	F	0.76	1.43
188	2011	NT	F	15.17	9.61
195	2011	NT	F	2.28	1.50
201	2011	NT	F	3.77	1.98
209	2011	NT	F	2.94	1.12
221	2011	NT	F	3.03	0.67
231	2011	NT	F	2.37	0.63
280	2011	NT	F	0.74	0.75
119	2011	T	F	2.52	33.97
122	2011	T	F	2.65	2.88
128	2011	T	F	19.37	78.27
136	2011	T	F	9.80	9.09
141	2011	T	F	113.16	90.23
150	2011	T	F	39.44	119.78
157	2011	T	F	41.77	22.14
164	2011	T	F	40.21	8.46
171	2011	T	F	7.95	2.33
178	2011	T	F	12.49	4.06
186	2011	T	F	4.02	1.43
188	2011	T	F	12.52	9.61
195	2011	T	F	1.19	1.50

201	2011	T	F	3.87	1.98
209	2011	T	F	3.44	1.12
221	2011	T	F	4.30	0.67
231	2011	T	F	3.15	0.63
280	2011	T	F	1.09	0.75
119	2011	NT	C	107.50	33.97
122	2011	NT	C	27.00	2.88
128	2011	NT	C	539.60	78.27
136	2011	NT	C	17.85	9.09
141	2011	NT	C	332.75	90.23
150	2011	NT	C	407.70	119.78
157	2011	NT	C	81.29	22.14
164	2011	NT	C	20.06	8.46
171	2011	NT	C	8.00	2.33
178	2011	NT	C	4.60	4.06
186	2011	NT	C	2.79	1.43
188	2011	NT	C	111.16	9.61
195	2011	NT	C	-1.41	1.50
201	2011	NT	C	3.34	1.98
209	2011	NT	C	7.91	1.12
221	2011	NT	C	7.56	0.67
231	2011	NT	C	5.52	0.63
280	2011	NT	C	2.18	0.75
119	2011	T	C	115.39	33.97
122	2011	T	C	23.30	2.88
128	2011	T	C	141.77	78.27
136	2011	T	C	43.85	9.09
141	2011	T	C	246.97	90.23
150	2011	T	C	173.05	119.78
157	2011	T	C	55.86	22.14
164	2011	T	C	19.41	8.46
171	2011	T	C	4.55	2.33
178	2011	T	C	2.60	4.06
186	2011	T	C	1.82	1.43
188	2011	T	C	25.74	9.61
195	2011	T	C	1.63	1.50
201	2011	T	C	6.58	1.98
209	2011	T	C	3.79	1.12
221	2011	T	C	5.74	0.67
231	2011	T	C	2.82	0.63
280	2011	T	C	3.71	0.75

† Estimated mean and standard error values are based on the fitted mixed model

**Table A.2 Data sets of observed cumulative N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (kg N ha<sup>-1</sup>yr<sup>-1</sup>) for DNDC calibration and validation**

<i>Year</i>	<i>Tillage</i>	<i>Fertilizer</i>	<i>Estimate</i>	<i>SE</i> <sup>†</sup>
			g N <sub>2</sub> O-N ha <sup>-1</sup> yr <sup>-1</sup>	
2009	NT	F	1802.07	656.85
2009	NT	C	1677.86	656.85
2009	T	F	3803.06	656.85
2009	T	C	1465.76	656.85
2010	NT	F	4638.12	1013.49
2010	NT	C	1554.13	1013.49
2010	T	F	4695.51	1013.49
2010	T	C	1014.22	1013.49
2011	NT	F	4764.97	1620.92
2011	NT	C	11474	1620.92
2011	T	F	2358.13	1620.92
2011	T	C	5703.57	1620.92

<sup>†</sup> Estimated mean and Standard Error values are based on the fitted mixed model

## Appendix B - Chapter 5

**Table B.1 Long-term weather stations in the state of Kansas**

<i>STATION NAME</i>	<i>ZONE</i>	<i>STATE</i>	<i>COUNTY</i>	<i>LAT</i>	<i>LONG</i>	<i>ELEVATION(ft)</i>
HAYS 1 S	C	KS	ELLIS	38.51	-99.2	2010
LARNED NO. 2	C	KS	PAWNEE	38.11	-99.05	2015
OLATHE 3E	EC	KS	JOHNSON	38.53	-94.45	1055
OTTAWA	EC	KS	FRANKLIN	38.36	-95.16	919
MINNEAPOLIS	NC	KS	OTTAWA	39.07	-97.42	1322
PHILLIPSBURG #2	NC	KS	PHILLIPS	39.44	-99.18	1889
ATCHISON	NE	KS	ATCHISON	39.34	-95.06	945
HORTON	NE	KS	BROWN	39.4	-95.31	1030
MANHATTAN	NE	KS	RILEY	39.11	-96.34	1065
COLBY 1SW	NW	KS	THOMAS	39.23	-101.04	3170
OBERLIN	NW	KS	DECATUR	39.49	-100.31	2610
SAINT FRANCIS	NW	KS	CHEYENNE	39.46	-101.48	3362
MCPHERSON	SC	KS	MCPHERSON	38.22	-97.36	1520
MEDICINE LODGE	SC	KS	BARBER	37.17	-98.33	1535
COLUMBUS	SE	KS	CHEROKEE	37.1	-94.5	905
FT SCOTT	SE	KS	BOURBON	37.5	-94.42	845
INDEPENDENCE	SE	KS	MONTGOMERY	37.14	-95.42	805
SEDAN	SE	KS	CHAUTAUQUA	37.07	-96.11	900
ASHLAND	SW	KS	CLARK	37.11	-99.45	1970
ELKHART	SW	KS	MORTON	37	-101.53	3599
LAKIN	SW	KS	KEARNY	37.56	-101.14	2998
TRIBUNE 1W	WC	KS	GREELEY	38.27	-101.46	3636
WAKEENEY	WC	KS	TREGO	39.01	-99.52	2460
WINFIELD 3NE	WC	KS	COWLEY	37.17	-96.56	1235

**Table B.2 K-S test results for comparing same RCM driven by different GCMs**

<i>Dataset No. †</i>	<i>Dataset No.</i>	<i>Dataset ‡</i>	<i>Corn</i>		<i>Sorghum</i>		<i>Soybean</i>		<i>Winter wheat</i>	
			D§	p¶	D	p	D	p	D	p
1	2	DMg_irr	0.08	0.00	0.06	0.00	0.09	0.00	0.07	0.00
1	2	DMg_nirr	0.07	0.00	0.09	0.00	0.11	0.00	0.03	0.37
1	2	MgNTirr	0.05	0.01	0.05	0.01	0.01	1.00	0.03	0.51
1	2	MgNTnirr	0.05	0.02	0.05	0.01	0.01	1.00	0.01	0.98
1	2	MgTirr	0.04	0.04	0.05	0.03	0.01	1.00	0.02	0.97
1	2	MgTnirr	0.05	0.03	0.06	0.00	0.05	0.01	0.02	0.80
1	2	NT_irr	0.09	0.00	0.09	0.00	0.04	0.15	0.06	0.00
1	2	NT_nirr	0.09	0.00	0.13	0.00	0.03	0.41	0.03	0.19
1	2	NT_T_Diff_irr	0.10	0.00	0.08	0.00	0.10	0.00	0.10	0.00
1	2	NT_T_Diff_nirr	0.09	0.00	0.11	0.00	0.13	0.00	0.03	0.41
1	2	T_irr	0.11	0.00	0.05	0.07	0.04	0.19	0.03	0.20
1	2	T_nirr	0.11	0.00	0.11	0.00	0.14	0.00	0.03	0.33
4	5	DMg_irr	0.03	0.34	0.11	0.00	0.07	0.00	0.05	0.01
4	5	DMg_nirr	0.03	0.27	0.11	0.00	0.08	0.00	0.15	0.00
4	5	MgNTirr	0.04	0.08	0.06	0.00	0.02	0.84	0.03	0.48
4	5	MgNTnirr	0.05	0.02	0.08	0.00	0.03	0.59	0.02	0.72
4	5	MgTirr	0.03	0.19	0.07	0.00	0.02	0.96	0.03	0.38
4	5	MgTnirr	0.04	0.04	0.08	0.00	0.04	0.22	0.03	0.23
4	5	NT_irr	0.07	0.00	0.08	0.00	0.06	0.00	0.15	0.00
4	5	NT_nirr	0.09	0.00	0.14	0.00	0.09	0.00	0.08	0.00
4	5	NT_T_Diff_irr	0.04	0.14	0.10	0.00	0.07	0.00	0.14	0.00
4	5	NT_T_Diff_nirr	0.07	0.00	0.12	0.00	0.11	0.00	0.17	0.00
4	5	T_irr	0.07	0.00	0.09	0.00	0.05	0.01	0.13	0.00
4	5	T_nirr	0.07	0.00	0.11	0.00	0.08	0.00	0.10	0.00
6	7	DMg_irr	0.03	0.42	0.17	0.00	0.23	0.00	0.16	0.00
6	7	DMg_nirr	0.04	0.10	0.09	0.00	0.11	0.00	0.07	0.00
6	7	MgNTirr	0.02	0.97	0.06	0.00	0.03	0.46	0.05	0.01
6	7	MgNTnirr	0.01	1.00	0.06	0.00	0.05	0.01	0.08	0.00
6	7	MgTirr	0.02	0.78	0.12	0.00	0.05	0.01	0.04	0.06
6	7	MgTnirr	0.02	0.82	0.07	0.00	0.06	0.00	0.09	0.00

6	7	NT_irr	0.05	0.01	0.11	0.00	0.08	0.00	0.07	0.00
6	7	NT_nirr	0.07	0.00	0.16	0.00	0.20	0.00	0.32	0.00
6	7	NT_T_Diff_irr	0.07	0.00	0.14	0.00	0.29	0.00	0.21	0.00
6	7	NT_T_Diff_nirr	0.08	0.00	0.16	0.00	0.11	0.00	0.19	0.00
6	7	T_irr	0.05	0.01	0.11	0.00	0.24	0.00	0.12	0.00
6	7	T_nirr	0.05	0.01	0.18	0.00	0.25	0.00	0.25	0.00

† 1: CRCMcgcm, 2: CRMCccsm, 4: RCM3cgcm, 5: RCM3gdf1, 6: WRFGccsm, 7: WRFGcgcm

‡ N<sub>2</sub>O datasets from DNDC simulations:

*NT\_T\_Diff*: Differences between till (T) and no-till (NT) in terms of emissions rate (kg N<sub>2</sub>O-N ha<sup>-1</sup> yr<sup>-1</sup>).

*DMg*: Difference between till and no-till in terms of area-weighted N<sub>2</sub>O-N emission (Mg yr<sup>-1</sup>)

*T/NT\_irr*, emission rate in irrigated till or no-till crops

*T/NT\_nirr*, emission rate in non-irrigated till or no-till crops

§ Kolmogorov-Smirnov statistic

¶ p-values

**Table B.3 K-S test for comparing T vs. NT area-weighted N<sub>2</sub>O emissions (Mg N yr<sup>-1</sup>) per dataset**

<i>Irrigated</i>		<i>Dataset No.</i> <sup>†</sup>	<i>Corn</i>		<i>Sorghum</i>		<i>Soybean</i>		<i>Winter wheat</i>	
T	NT		D <sup>‡</sup>	p <sup>§</sup>	D	p	D	p	D	p
		1	0.07	0.00	0.13	0.00	0.05	0.02	0.10	0.00
		2	0.07	0.00	0.13	0.00	0.06	0.01	0.11	0.00
		3	0.08	0.00	0.14	0.00	0.02	0.75	0.09	0.00
		4	0.07	0.00	0.16	0.00	0.02	0.81	0.07	0.00
		5	0.06	0.00	0.17	0.00	0.03	0.46	0.07	0.00
		6	0.08	0.00	0.13	0.00	0.05	0.04	0.11	0.00
		7	0.07	0.00	0.17	0.00	0.08	0.00	0.18	0.00
<i>Non-irrigated</i>										
T	NT	1	0.07	0.00	0.06	0.00	0.10	0.00	0.08	0.00
		2	0.07	0.00	0.07	0.00	0.05	0.03	0.08	0.00
		3	0.07	0.00	0.09	0.00	0.02	0.79	0.10	0.00
		4	0.07	0.00	0.07	0.00	0.04	0.10	0.05	0.01
		5	0.07	0.00	0.07	0.00	0.07	0.00	0.07	0.00
		6	0.08	0.00	0.06	0.00	0.05	0.04	0.06	0.00
		7	0.08	0.00	0.08	0.00	0.05	0.03	0.13	0.00

<sup>†</sup> 1: CRCMcgcm, 2: CRMCccsm, 4: RCM3cgcm, 5: RCM3gdf1, 6: WRFGccsm, 7: WRFGcgcm

<sup>‡</sup>Kolmogorov-Smirnov statistics

<sup>§</sup> p-values